A systems analysis of the informal juvenile court

Jeremiah Franklin Johnson

The University of Montana
ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

Special thanks go to my wife, Mrs. Kay Johnson, for her patience and encouragement. I am deeply grateful for the assistance received from the following individuals and agencies who gave their time, help and/or guidance in completing this thesis:

Mr. Steve Nelsen, Juvenile Programs Coordinator, Board of Crime Control; Mr. John C. Vaughn, Bureau Chief of the Fraud Division of the Department of Revenue and former Bureau Chief of the Youth Development Bureau and former Juvenile Programs Coordinator of the Board of Crime Control; Mr. Charles Dooley, Chief Probation Officer, 7th Judicial District; Mr. Terry Wallace, Staff Attorney to the Juvenile Justice Advisory Council; Mr. Loren Harrison, Board of Crime Control; Dr. Gordon Browder, Professor of Sociology and my advisor; Dr. Robert Balch and Dr. Larry Elison, members of my committee; Mr. Dave Hopkins, law student at the University of Montana; the juvenile probation officers in Montana who responded to the questionnaire; Mrs. Terry Wallace and Mrs. Vickie Campbell who assisted in typing the first draft of the questionnaire and the first draft of the thesis; and Mrs. Sandy Johnson who typed the final draft.
TABLE OF CONTENTS

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>ACKNOWLEDGEMENT</td>
<td>ii</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LIST OF TABLES</td>
<td>iv</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LIST OF CHARTS</td>
<td>v</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chapter</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I. INTRODUCTION</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Purpose</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Importance of Informality in the</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Treatment of Juveniles</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Historical Background</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Methodology</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Limitations of the Paper</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>II. SYSTEMS ANALYSIS</td>
<td>23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Specific Objectives</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Systems Model</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>What is Systems Analysis?</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Why Systems Analysis?</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>III. APPLICATION OF THE SYSTEMS MODEL TO THE MONTANA INFORMAL JUVENILE COURT SYSTEM</td>
<td>33</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Locating the System</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Task Functions of the Juvenile Court</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Identifying How the System Maintains Its Working Structure</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Identifying the System Boundaries</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adaption</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Managerial Subsystem</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>IV. SUMMARY</td>
<td>124</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>APPENDIX I</td>
<td>130</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>APPENDIX II</td>
<td>149</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BIBLIOGRAPHY</td>
<td>151</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
# LIST OF TABLES

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Table</th>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>I</td>
<td>Informal Juvenile Court System Estimated Statewide Budget, 1972-1973</td>
<td>96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>II</td>
<td>Total Number of Male/Female Youth Between 0-18 Years of Age Referred Through the Juvenile Court System</td>
<td>125</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
# LIST OF CHARTS

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Chart</th>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>I</td>
<td>The Informal Juvenile Court System</td>
<td>25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>II</td>
<td>Montana Juvenile Offender Procedure Chart</td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
CHAPTER I

INTRODUCTION

PURPOSE

The system under study in this paper is the informal juvenile court system in the State of Montana. The primary emphasis will be on the informal system although some attention will be given to the formal juvenile court as it relates to the informal system. The informal juvenile court system comes into operation when a youth is processed either by a peace officer, juvenile probation officer or a district juvenile judge without the issuing of a formal petition alleging delinquency. Although a great number of cases are informally processed by peace officers and a few by district juvenile judges, this study concentrates on probation officers because it is believed they are the focal person handling offenders within the informal process.

THE IMPORTANCE OF INFORMALITY IN TREATMENT OF JUVENILES

The informal juvenile court system is being examined because of the apparent benefits it offers to the entire juvenile court system. When a police officer decides to cite a youth, or once a complaint of some type is filed,
generally a probation officer is called upon to decide the course of action. At his discretion the matter can be handled informally or it can be referred to the judge or county attorney for formal processing on a petition alleging delinquency. The decision made becomes very important for the youth involved. It is generally construed that the earlier a community detects delinquent and potential criminal behavior, and provides some method to change this behavior, the better it can protect itself. Although in some cases counseling is acceptable, if an offense is against the person or property a victim often wants and demands punishment. Not only may the offender's behavior be changed, but such punishment may deter potential offenders when they see what happens to their friend. But, such punishment and detection, especially when it affects youthful offenders at an early age, does not always result in this expected protection of the community.

As a juvenile advances into the juvenile court system it can be found that the further he advances the higher the risk becomes of the community identifying him as a delinquent. And, in many cases this labeling process not only comes from the community but also from the youth himself. When the community labels the youth as a delinquent this often reinforces in the youth the concept that he is a delinquent and if he responds by acting that way a vicious cycle begins and continues until either the youth
grows out of it, someone or something in the youth's life alters the behavior pattern, and/or the behavior pattern is altered through professional counseling provided by the community, the courts, or the institutions.\(^1\)

**HISTORICAL BACKGROUND**

**Early Developments**

Near the middle of the 19th century a movement emerged in the United States to protect young offenders from criminal proceedings. The original movement begun in England may years before when the chancery courts came into existence after the reign of Henry VIII. These courts were created to replace the ecclesiastical courts which had previously handled what are known today as dependent and neglect cases. At first the chancery or equity courts never assumed jurisdiction over children when they violated the criminal laws. They dealt only with cases where the

\(^1\) Numerous theories exist that classify delinquents and their behavior, each giving various reasons why the youth behaved the way he did. Two basic juvenile delinquency or criminology textbooks that discuss causation are *Juvenile Delinquency* by Ruth S. Cavan, and *Criminology* by Robert G. Caldwell. One of the best works that discusses many of the various causation theories is *Delinquent Behavior* by John M. Martin and Joseph P. Fitzpatrick.

Labeling theories can be found in most juvenile delinquency texts. A good presentation of the labeling concept can be found in Stanton Wheeler and Leonard S. Cottrell, Jr., *Juvenile Delinquency - Its Prevention and Control.*

Since it is not the intent of this paper to discuss causation theory, it is recommended by the author that the reader review these references in order to gain an insight as to why delinquency exists.
welfare or property of the child was at stake. The idea of the chancery court was transferred to the United States together with the English legal system and soon included protection for children in danger of personal and/or property injury.  

Other factors contributing to the philosophy of the juvenile court included the common law interpretation that a child under the age of seven could not be held responsible for committing a criminal act and the doctrine of *parens patriae*, which held the sovereign to be the father of those under legal disability within his territory, was adopted. The King, through his chancellors, assumed the general responsibility for protecting all infants in the realm. It was pointed out, states Eldefenso in *Wellesley v. Wellesley* that the King as *pater patriae* (father of his country) possessed an obligation to oversee the welfare of the children in his kingdom because of neglect, abuse, or abandonment of any child by his parents or guardians.  

The King, through his court of chancery, could then provide the proper care and protection for the child. This doctrine of *parens*  

---


patriae, as William Downs states, is "the constitutional justification for the authority of the legislature to enact legislation which created the juvenile court." Downs goes on to state that this is not to be confused with the authority of the court itself for "the court does not derive its authority from any broad general principle of 'parens patriae'. The court derives its authority from the legislation which created it."^5

Problems arising because of the unrest of the 19th century were confronted by such men as Judge Peter Thatcher of Boston, John Augustus, the "Father of Probation", and Judge Benjamin Barr Lindsey of Colorado along with numerous other people across the United States who became known as the "Reformers". Problems arose with the trend toward urban development as the industrial revolution spread. Masses of people migrated to the United States and settled in the cities. Slums, unsavory housing, vice, crime and the disruption of the family followed. Labor exploited children and the school was only available for a few. Courts and institutions were faced with overcrowding. There was little or no segregation of men, women or children offenders until at least 1861 when it existed in a limited form in Chicago.6


England had recognized the need for special handling of juvenile offenders, separating them from adults by passing the Juvenile Offenders Act of 1847. Prior to its passage juveniles were treated the same as adults in criminal proceedings. The "reformers" brought about change, providing the germ for the creation of the modern day juvenile court.

Massachusetts established a reform school for juvenile offenders as early as 1847. In 1869 Massachusetts law provided for "the presence in court of a 'state agent' or 'his deputy' whenever application is made for the commitment of any child to any reformatory maintained by the commonwealth." In 1860 laws were introduced to provide for separate hearings of juveniles under sixteen before a probate judge. Glueck states that here was the germ of the modern elaborate procedure for social investigations by requiring that an agent for the juvenile "shall have an opportunity to investigate the case, attend the trial and protect the interest of, or otherwise provide for the child."

The first juvenile court created by statute began on July 1, 1899, in Cook County in Chicago, Illinois. The

---

7Eldefenso, p. 158.


9Ibid.
statute creating it was very comprehensive for it dealt with jurisdiction over the treatment of dependent, neglected, and delinquent children. The important point that the law set forth was that the delinquent child should be treated the same as the neglected or dependent child. Thus, it took into consideration that the issues before it required understanding, guidance, and protection rather than criminal responsibility, guilt, and punishment. The rationale was that a formal setting would be destructive to the goal of getting at the root of the child's problems. The child needed help, not punishment; therefore, there was no need for the traditional criminal procedural safeguards. The President's Commission on Law Enforcement and Administration of Justice expounded on this particular approach in their task force report when referring to the formalities of criminal procedure:

They formal proceedings were destructive for several reasons. First, the formal process — charges, jury, trials, representation by counsel, evidentiary restrictions, motions and countermotions, the privilege against self-incrimination — was inescapably identified with the criminal law, the atmosphere and presuppositions of which it was the objective of the juvenile court movement to eliminate in dealing with child offenders. Second, adversary procedures for determining whether a person committed a criminal act with a criminal state of mind were not useful for ascertaining the full picture of the child's behavior, including not only the conduct that brought him to court but the whole pattern

10Eldefenso, p. 161.
of his prior behavior and relationships. Third, criminal procedures would put the child on one side and the court on the other, creating a tone of combat and contentiousness that would destroy the sought after cooperation of the child in the common effort to help him.11

The basic idea was that erring children should be protected and rehabilitated rather than subjected to the harshness of the criminal system. The offender was to be treated as an individual in need of better supervision until he reached a reasonable age, usually eighteen, when he would assume this responsibility on his own. As time passed, the scope of the philosophy came to include the fact that no child could be accused of a crime, nor could any child suffer any conviction of a criminal nature while below a certain age. The child could be accused of a delinquent act or adjudicated a delinquent but he could not be classified as a criminal.

Before it could be decided if the court should assume jurisdiction and supervision over the child, it became necessary for the nature and extent of the individual child's maturity or immaturity to be determined by the court. This demanded that each child be looked upon as an individual and be evaluated according to his assets and liabilities. Emphasis was placed upon a treatment plan that would be in the best interests of the individual child who had contact

11The President's Commission on Law Enforcement and Administration of Justice, Juvenile Delinquency, p. 28.
with the court. Presently there are 2,700 courts that hear children's cases in the United States. Every state, including the district of Columbia has followed the basic idea of the juvenile court philosophy formalized in the Illinois code in 1899.12

Montana Background

Montana's concern over juveniles started as early as 1893 with the passage of legislation for a reform school for both males and females between the ages of eight and twenty-one. This act stipulated that when any offender between those ages was found guilty of any crime, including vagrancy or incorrigibility, but excluding murder or manslaughter, he could be placed in the state reform school by order of the court rather than be placed in jail. If the individual was incorrigible or unmanageable at the state reform school he could be returned to the court that passed sentence for further action, which usually meant placement in jail.13

Other indications of a court movement in Montana arose in 1895 with the stipulation entered that the district court judge could hear such matters in his chambers.

12 The President's Commission on Law Enforcement and Administration of Justice, Juvenile Delinquency, p. 12.

The court further provided that each boy or girl committed to the state reform school should remain there until he or she reached the age of twenty-one, or until paroled or legally discharged. In some cases a girl could be released at eighteen if "she deported and conducted herself in such a manner as to make it reasonably probable that she had reformed and is a proper person to be discharged."\(^{14}\)

By 1907 the legislature prohibited children under sixteen from being confined with adults, created the office of probation, recognized the need for the state to assume jurisdiction over dependent-neglected children, and granted the court the power to place a delinquent on probation or in a foster home.\(^{15}\)

Finally in 1911 the Montana juvenile court was officially established. The majority of the earlier laws were retained and the juvenile court judges chosen to act in this capacity were district court judges. The major stipulations of the act were:

1. Any child seventeen or under was to be handled in juvenile court.


2. Delinquents were not to be incarcerated in a common jail.

3. Juvenile hearings were to be closed hearings.

4. The judge could appoint a juvenile improvement committee to assist him.

5. The probation officer became a paid officer of the court but his duties still consisted of investigating offenses rather than supervision of delinquents.\textsuperscript{16}

The original purpose or objectives of this act, carried over to the present, is stated in Section 10-601 of the Revised Codes of Montana:

This act shall be liberally construed to the end that its purpose may be carried out, to wit: That the care, custody, education, and discipline of the child shall approximate, as nearly as may be, that which should be given the child by its parents, and that, as far as practicable, any delinquent child shall be treated, not as a criminal, but as misdirected and misguided, and needing aid, encouragement, help and assistance.

And that, as far as practicable, in proper cases, that the parents or guardians of such child may be compelled to perform their moral and legal duty in the interest of the child.

The principle is hereby recognized that children under the jurisdiction of the court are wards of the state, subject to the discipline and entitled to the protection of the state, which may intervene to safeguard them from neglect or injury and to enforce the legal obligation due to them and from them.\textsuperscript{17}


\textsuperscript{17} Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1968), C. 6, Sec. 10-601, p. 576.
In 1919 the maximum age limit was raised from seventeen to eighteen and the judge was granted specific power to place a child in jail only if he felt it necessary. In 1921 the probation officer's duties were redefined and separation of juveniles from adults was again mentioned. The probation officer was now to fully examine any complaint against a juvenile under the ages of eighteen excluding those offenses not punishable by death or life imprisonment. This examination included the offense, child's surroundings, exact age, habits, school record, home conditions, and the habits and character of the parents or guardian. Once the report was completed it was to be presented in writing to the judge. The probation officer was also to attend all hearings as the judge directed.

By 1943 the juvenile codes were completely rewritten giving the court the power to grant permission to file a formal petition but allowing for an informal or preliminary inquiry to determine if the interests of the public or the child required further action. If the court desired that some informal adjustment take place prior to filing a for-

---


mal petition, the probation officer was notified and given
the authority to conduct a preliminary inquiry and to super­
vise the youth without a formal declaration of delinquency.
The judge could use his own discretion in placing a child
found to be delinquent on probation, committing the child
to a public or private institution, or ordering further care
and treatment that the court felt would be in the child's
best interest.20

By 1967 the legislature had added the provision that
any child adjudicated a delinquent could be committed to the
Department of Institutions.21 And finally by 1969, Sections
10-604, 10-605, 10-609, 10-618, 10-620 and 10-622 were re­
pealed. Several new sections replaced them better clarifying
points of law. For example, Section 10-605.1 specifically
clarified the nature of the preliminary inquiry by providing
that any child brought before the court on a delinquency
charge could appear before the court or the juvenile pro­
bation officer for the purpose of making a preliminary in­
quiry to determine whether further action should be taken.
The matter could be handled at this level by an informal
adjustment including the placement of the child on probation.
If a petition was deemed necessary then the county attorney

20Revised Codes of Montana 1947, C. 6, Sec. 10-611,

21Legislative Assembly, Laws, Resolutions and Mem­
orials of the State of Montana, 40th Sess., (Helena: State
had to prepare and sign it.\textsuperscript{22} Section 10-608.1 revised the procedure for taking a child into custody and detaining him, providing that any peace officer, if circumstances warranted it, could take a child into custody and detain him. But the court or probation officer must be notified as soon as practicable and the officer could release the child to a parent or guardian upon receiving written promise from them to bring the child before the court.\textsuperscript{23} Section 10-611(3) gave the court an additional alternative disposition where a child was found to be delinquent. The judge could notify the director of the Department of Institutions if he felt a youth, who must be sixteen or older, was suitable for placement at the Youth Forest Camp. The child could be committed to the Department of Institutions for a period not to exceed thirty days for evaluation purposes to determine suitability for placement in the camp. If he proved suitable and there was space at the camp, the judge could commit the juvenile directly to the camp.\textsuperscript{24}

Objectives of the Montana Juvenile Court system were extended to include the following:

1. That juveniles sixteen years of age or older,

\textsuperscript{22}\textit{Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1973)}, C. 6, Secs. 10-605.1 and 10-629, p.p. 139, 589.

\textsuperscript{23}\textit{Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1973)}, C. 6, Sec. 10-608.1.

\textsuperscript{24}\textit{Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1973)}, C. 6, Sec. 10-611(3), p. 141.
accused of committing or attempting to commit murder, man-slaughter, arson in the first or second degree, assault in the first or second degree, robbery, burglary, and carrying a deadly weapon with intent to assault, or who commits rape may be proceeded against the same as an adult.\(^{25}\)

2. That any juvenile charged with delinquency on a written petition shall have the right to demand a jury trial and the right to be represented by counsel.\(^{26}\)

3. That any juvenile found to be a delinquent has the right to appeal the decision.\(^{27}\)

4. That juveniles shall be protected from public release of their names in delinquency matters.\(^{28}\)

Personal experience in working with the people involved in the Montana juvenile court system evidences existence of the following unstated objectives as well:

1. To keep as many youth as possible out of the formal court system.

2. To provide rehabilitative services through the court such as counseling, foster care, psychological help,


\(^{26}\)Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1973), C. 6, Sec. 10-604.1, p.p. 138, 139.

\(^{27}\)Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1973), C. 6, Sec. 10-630, p. 145.

\(^{28}\)Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1968), C. 6, Sec. 10-633, p. 590.
etc. for juveniles and their families if necessary before resorting to the formal juvenile court system.

3. To develop community awareness of the juvenile system without releasing names of juveniles.

4. To develop alternative methods of dealing with juveniles prior to use of the formal court.

5. To develop the use of community resources to which the court can refer juveniles for help outside the court.

6. To de-emphasize the word "delinquent" when dealing with outside groups.

7. To get communities to work with youth to eliminate, or at least curb, delinquent behavior and thus keep youth from entering the system.

8. To teach the juvenile how to help himself.

The twofold purpose of the stated objectives set by law provides for a system which will treat juveniles as parents should "normally" treat them, but at the same time provides for treatment within a legal framework which considers the youth's rights as well as the community's protection. Discipline can be exercised in the strongest sense in that the possibility exists of removing a youth from his parents and the community if the parents either do not or are not able to exercise proper control. But it is the unstated objectives that provide a framework for carrying out the original intent of the philosophy of the juvenile court founders. Through
this framework an informal system is developed that helps, encourages, and disciplines youth without attaching to them the stigma of being labeled delinquent. Since unstated objectives are, by definition, implied rather than written it should be noted that many more than those listed here do exist. These are the most observable.

METHODOLOGY

Data

Data used in this study were gathered through research, preparation and distribution of a questionnaire, and numerous telephone and personal discussions with people highly knowledgeable in the field. The author's personal expertise gained from studying and working in the field proved invaluable in interpreting the data collected and in explaining its relevance to this paper.

Library Research - Several Montana and United States Supreme Court decisions as well as the Montana Code were thoroughly researched with the intent of emphasizing how they relate to the operation of the juvenile justice system. Many books and studies were also read to gain a better understanding of the numerous theories that classify delinquents and their behavior and to afford a means of developing the history of the juvenile courts.

Questionnaire - In 1971 a questionnaire was devised and sent out to 26 full time and 17 part time probation officers in an effort to determine their roles in relation to the
The questionnaire was intended to assist the researcher in identifying the formal role of the juvenile probation officers for comparison to that role prescribed by law.

Seven major categories of the questionnaire related role requirements to arrest, detention, preliminary inquiry, probation, informal court, formal court, and generalized duties. The design of the questionnaire was such that the respondents were able to reply: Always___, Frequently___, Rarely___, or Never___ to nearly all questions. "Always" indicated that the respondent was always involved in that particular type of behavior, while "Never" indicated he did not deal with that type of behavior. The responses were rank ordered to indicate what behavior pattern existed in each judicial district. In the actual analysis of the data only the State totals were used so no one judicial district could be identified as to its procedures.

In all categories except "generalized duties", the "Always" and "Frequently" responses were combined and the "Rarely" and "Never" responses were combined to make two rank ordered divisions. Data were further analyzed to determine what percent of juvenile probation officers were involved in certain behavior. Responses in the "generalized duties" category were not included in this breakdown in order to show specific responses to programs the officers were developing.
Eighteen full time probation officers and 14 part time probation officers responded constituting 74 percent response. Sixteen of the 18 judicial districts were represented by these officers. The total juvenile population (individuals ranging in age from 10 to 17) residing in the 16 judicial districts represented approximately 90 percent of the juvenile population in the State of Montana.\textsuperscript{29} The 1970 delinquent population for the State of Montana, according to the Governor's Crime Control statistics, was 6,062 and the 1970 delinquent population for the 16 judicial districts responding approximated 5,556 or approximately 92 percent of the total delinquent population in the State at that time.\textsuperscript{30}

Contacts - Numerous telephone contacts and personal discussions were had with various individuals within and without the juvenile justice system to gain insight into the workings of the system. Some of the individuals who furnished a considerable amount of information were: Mr. Jack Vaughn, former Chief Probation Officer of the 4th Judicial District; Mr. Steve Nelsen, Juvenile Programs Coordinator for the Board of Crime Control; Mr. Loren Harrison, a former researcher for the Board of Crime Control; and Mr. Terry Wallace, an attorney in Missoula, Montana who shows a deep and sincere interest in youth. This list only includes some


\textsuperscript{30}\textit{Information provided by the Governor's Crime Control Commission's 1970 statewide juvenile court statistics.}
of the individuals who contributed the most information to the author. There were numerous other individuals and agencies who also helped, including the staff of the 4th Judicial District Juvenile Probation Department and other juvenile probation officers working in the State of Montana.

**Personal Knowledge and Experience** - While attending the University of Montana in 1966, the author began working as a volunteer in the Juvenile Probation Department of the 4th Judicial District in Missoula, Montana. This work developed into a full time paid position in 1968, and has continued as such to the present time. During this period a considerable amount of knowledge and experience has been gained through indoctrination into the juvenile justice system by association with probation officers, judges, peace officers, county attorneys, and other individuals both within and without the entire criminal justice system.

**Procedure**

A systems analysis approach was taken to provide the author with a solid format to break down the informal juvenile court subsystem into various components and elements in order to observe their functions and purpose. The specific objectives of the author, the systems model used in this study, and the theory of systems analysis are discussed fully in the following chapter.
LIMITATIONS OF THE PAPER

The theory provided a solid format to break down the informal subsystem into various components and elements in order to observe their functions and purpose. However, throughout the paper it could be seen that in almost every section, especially in those sections that pertained to procurement, maintenance, and adaption resources, there was insufficient data available on a statewide basis to thoroughly analyze the system. This was not a fault of the theory but of the lack of documented knowledge of the system on a statewide basis.

The study does not include a complete analysis of both the informal and formal juvenile court as the intent of the paper was to elicit the benefits of informality within the system. The formal process was included to the degree it related to the operation of the informal system.

The study does not incorporate police or peace officer involvement although it is recognized as an important part of the juvenile justice system, because such inclusion would entail a much larger study which would be beyond the scope of this paper.

The questionnaire was designed for probation officers only and was not submitted to county attorneys, judges, or anyone else but known fulltime or parttime probation officers in the State of Montana.
Even though these limitations existed throughout the paper it can be seen that the open system approach has at least provided a foundation for observing and understanding the informal juvenile court system in Montana and its relationship to the formal juvenile court system.
CHAPTER II

SYSTEMS ANALYSIS

SPECIFIC OBJECTIVES

The systems analysis model developed in The Social Psychology of Organizations by Daniel Katz and Robert L. Kahn will be used throughout this paper as an organizational framework to classify, describe and observe the various components and elements of the informal juvenile court system. This model, if successful, will show that an open system approach, which will be described later, is very useful in analyzing the informal juvenile court system. The objectives of using systems analysis in observing the Montana juvenile court system are:

1. To identify the informal processes of the Montana juvenile court.

2. To determine if the informal process is effective or ineffective.

3. To determine if the goals set down by the court have been accomplished.

4. To point out the weak points as well as the strong points of the informal process.

5. To determine how important the informal process is in relation to the entire juvenile court process.
6. To make recommendations for juvenile court operation in Montana.

THE SYSTEMS MODEL

The systems model of the juvenile court is illustrated in the following two charts. Chart I illustrates the systems model which was used throughout this paper. This chart depicts a breakdown of the informal court system which consists of six subsystems and various components and elements which contribute to the makeup of the informal juvenile court. Chart II, The Montana Juvenile Offender Procedure Chart, is a flowchart of the offender's movement through the entire juvenile justice system beginning with the initial complaint and going through the informal court, formal court, institutionalization, and parole to aftercare authorities. Chart II relates to Chart I in the section entitled Specifying Its Task Functions by providing a more intensive procedural flow of all the options and alternatives available to an offender going through the entire system.\(^{31}\)

WHAT IS SYSTEMS ANALYSIS?

Systems analysis is a theory which concerns itself with recurrent cycles of input, throughput, and output which can be identified and traced by: 1) locating the system, 2) specifying the task functions, 3) identifying how it

\(^{31}\)The Montana Juvenile Offender Procedure Chart was provided by the Montana Board of Crime Control.
CHART I

Locate the System

Informal Juvenile Court

Specify Its Task Functions

Juvenile Probation Officer Role

Informal Portion of System

Arrest
Detention
Preliminary Inquiry
Probation
Other Duties
Informal Court

Formal Portion of System

Petition
Citation
Hearing/Jury
Disposition
Appeal

The Informal Juvenile Court System

Maintain System

Selection
Indoctrination
Regulation
Uniformity
Precedent Decisions
Standard Operating Procedure
External Demands

Procurement
Budget
Personnel

Boundaries

Institutional

Organizations
Judges
Probation Officers
Agencies

Adaption

Budget Feedback
Local Statistics
Board of Crime Control Statistics

Management

Judges

Probation Officers
MONTANA JUVENILE OFFENDER PROCEDURE CHART
maintains its working structure, 4) identifying its bound-
daries at the procurement level as well as at the insti-
tutional level, 5) identifying how it adapts, and 6) identi-
fying how it is managed. This includes being able to ob-
serve the roles and role conflicts of individuals within
the system.\footnote{Daniel Katz and Robert L. Kahn, The Social Psy-

Locating the system consists of identifying by name
or otherwise the system to be studied. Identifying task
functions proves to be more complicated because a close look
has to be made to observe what created the need for the
original task. When an organization attempts to seek a
solution to an environmental problem it must determine how
to meet the needs of the population involved. This generates
task demands which create a production system to meet the
task demands. From this flows some type of role or role
structure and an authority structure to hold the role to-
gether. Role structure is "a set of recurring activities
required of an individual occupying a particular position
in an organization."\footnote{Ibid., p. 78.}

To study role behavior the social system or subsystem
must be identified and the recurring events which fit toget-
her must be located by determining the role expectations
of any given office. The study of role behavior is not complete unless the role conflicts are observed. Every role has some degree of conflict to it and the conflict may determine what the ultimate outcome of role behavior will be. Katz and Kahn define role conflict as "The simultaneous occurrence of two (or more) role sendings in which compliance with one would make more difficult compliance with the other." They break down role conflict as follows:

1. **Intrasender Conflict.** Incompatible expectations held by a given member of a role set.

2. **Intersender Conflict.** Incompatible expectations held by two or more members of a role set.

3. **Interrole Conflict.** Incompatibilities between two or more roles held by the same focal person.

4. **Person-role Conflict.** Incompatibilities between the requirements of a role and the needs or values of the person holding it.

5. **Role Overload.** A more complex form of conflict involving legitimate role expectations held by a focal person but the person finds he cannot complete all of the task demands in the proper quality and in a given set of time. This results in a person-role conflict where the individual may not be able to meet the pressure or he may attempt to comply only with those demands which rank as to priority.

---

How a system maintains its working structure relates to maintaining stability and predictability within the organization. Katz and Kahn find:

...many specific mechanisms are developed in the interests of presenting a steady state in the system. Selection procedures are employed to screen out applicants who do not seem likely to adapt to the system. Socialization or indoctrination practices are utilized to help fit new members into the organizational mold. System rewards are provided for membership and seniority in the system. Regulatory mechanisms are developed to give some automatic corrections to departures from the norm of organizational functioning. Rules are elaborated and provisions made for their policing. Decisions are made on the basis of precedent. Uniformity becomes the ideal, and standard operating procedures are worked out for human relations as well as for production requirements.37

Since the maintenance structure maintains things as they are, change is hard to implement for other subsystems in the organization. This creates frustration within this subsystem and if change does occur it is often from some external demands which imply altering the organizational task.38 Therefore, the maintenance structure tends to compromise its goals with the task requirements and the psychological wants of the focal people. The compromise that takes place normally consists of either imposing external rewards, especially money, to make the job more satisfying, or of introducing some minor reform within the job itself. This usually results in, according to Katz and Kahn, some interaction among the people within the organization where they make decisions of their

37 Ibid., p.p. 87-88. 38 Ibid., p.p. 79-81, 87.
own, cooperate among themselves, and seek gratification for their needs.\(^{39}\)

Organizational boundaries limit the operation of the system so in discussing the concept of organizational boundaries one must deal with the procurement subsystem and the institutional subsystem. The procurement subsystem concentrates on transactional exchanges with the environment, being responsible for obtaining input of materials to be converted into a product, and input of personnel to get the job done. Input of materials includes physical structures such as office space, budgets for financing the operation, and other resources while the input of personnel includes control of salaries, fringe benefits, prestige and education to motivate the people to get the job done.\(^{40}\) The institutional subsystem relates to the larger society and is concerned with gaining support of its products or policies as well as legitimizing what the organization is doing.\(^{41}\)

The survival of the organization relates to identifying how the system adapts, but unlike the maintenance subsystem, the adaption subsystem faces outward and attempts to achieve environmental constancy by controlling the external world as much as possible. Katz and Kahn state that when change is necessary it is:

\(^{39}\) Ibid., p.p. 80, 81.  \(^{40}\) Ibid., p.p. 81, 82, 89.  \(^{41}\) Ibid., p.p. 82, 96-99, 456.
....dependent upon the degree of openness in wanting to change and the extent of the needed modification. Sometimes the modification requires changing both people and organizational structure, and sometimes just people, or certain of their specific behavior, and that form of change is likely to be adopted in preference to a solution which involves changing both specific behavior and generalized institutional practices. Thus, if an organization is confronted with the alternative of changing some preferences in its clientele or changing some of its own structure and personnel, it will take the former path. If, however, it must change outside structures and personal habits, as against a limited internal change in practice, it is more likely to seek the latter solution.42

Under the systems analysis theory the managerial subsystem is the administrative arm of the entire concept, cutting across all of the earlier stated subsystems, and is responsible for coordinating all of these subsystems, resolving conflicts erupting between hierarchial levels and coordinating external requirements with needs and resources of the organization.43

WHY SYSTEMS ANALYSIS?

The open-system theory will be used to observe the informal juvenile court process because it furnishes a framework which is useful in examining this particular social system from a social-psychological point of view. In their book, The Social Psychology of Organizations, Katz and Kahn explain why open-system theory helps one to observe the entire system:

Open-system theory with its entropy assumption emphasizes the close relationship between a structure and

---

42 Ibid., p. 93. 43 Ibid., p. 94.
its supporting environment, in that without continued inputs the structure would soon run down. Thus one critical basis for identifying social systems is through their relationships with energetic sources for their maintenance and human effort and motivation is the major maintenance source of almost all social structures. Hence, though the theoretical approach deals with relationships, these relationships embrace human beings. If we are concerned with the specifics of the maintenance function in terms of human behavior we are at the social-psycho- logical level. In open-system theory, the carriers of the system cannot be ignored because they furnish the sustaining input. On the other hand, another major relationship encompassed by a system is the processing of production inputs to yield some outcome to be utilized by some outside group or system. The hospital meets the health needs of the community or the industrial enterprises turn out goods or furnish services. These functions of given systems can again be identified through the input, through-put, and output cycle, but they may not be primarily psychological if we deal only with production inputs and exports into the environment, i.e., so many tons of raw materials and so many finished products. The moment, however, that we deal with the organization of the people in the system concerning the through-put we are again at a social- psychological point of view.

Finally, open-system theory permits an integration of the so-called macro approach of the sociologist and micro approach of the psychologist to the study of social phenomena.44

Hopefully this observation of the informal juvenile court through systems analysis will identify the behind-the-scenes function of informality and thus support the benefits it offers to the entire juvenile court system.

44Ibid., p. 9.
CHAPTER III

APPLICATION OF THE SYSTEMS MODEL TO THE MONTANA INFORMAL JUVENILE COURT SYSTEM

The reader should keep in mind the previous introduction of the labeling concept and the early philosophy of the juvenile court presented in Chapter I when now looking at the application of the systems model to the Montana Juvenile Court System. The six stages of the systems analysis theory described in the previous chapter were applied to the Montana Juvenile Court System with the following results.

LOCATING THE SYSTEM

The system under study in this paper is the informal juvenile court system in the State of Montana. The primary emphasis will be on the informal system at the time the offender is referred to the juvenile probation officer for disposition until he is referred to the district juvenile judge on a formal petition alleging delinquency. Although there are other individuals involved in the informal process, such as law enforcement officers, and at times the district juvenile judge even when a formal petition is not filed, this study concentrates on probation officers as the focal persons and discusses the other individuals and their roles as they interrelate to the role of the probation officer.
THE TASK FUNCTIONS OF THE JUVENILE COURT

The task functions of the informal juvenile court system, not specifically set out but implied by the written juvenile code in Montana, are essential to maintaining the practical and beneficial operation of the Montana juvenile court system. As noted in the introductory material, the basic intent of the founders of juvenile courts was to provide a means of handling juvenile offenders differently than adult offenders, the premise being that treatment would be more effective than punishment in providing the protection demanded by the community.

Informal Treatment

**Arrest** - To enter the system the offender is usually charged with a violation of law and taken into custody. Under Montana law the individual who primarily exercises arrest powers is the peace officer. Section 10-607, R. C. M., 1947 states that a peace officer is the individual required to cite an offender into informal hearings before the court. And, Section 10-608, R. C. M., 1947 gives the officer authority to bring anyone before the court who has failed to appear when required, or who the judge feels would not appear.

---

45 Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1973), C. 6, Sec. 10-607, p. 140.

46 Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1968), C. 6, Sec. 10-608, p. 581.
But, the most important section of the code, Section 10-608.1, R. C. M., 1947 states:

(1) Whenever any peace officer believes on reasonable grounds that any child is violating any law or ordinance or engaging in other conduct that would be grounds for finding the child a delinquent, or when the surroundings are such as to endanger his health, morals, or welfare unless immediate action is taken, then the peace officer shall take the child into custody in the same manner as for the arrest of an adult.

(2) Whenever the peace officer believes on reasonable grounds that the child can be released to a parent, guardian or other person who has had custody of the child, then the peace officer may release the child to that person or persons upon receiving a written promise from him or them to bring the child before the juvenile court or the juvenile probation officer at a time and place specified in the written promise.

(3) Whenever the peace officer believes, on reasonable grounds, that the child must be held in custody until his appearance in juvenile court, then the peace officer must deliver the child to the juvenile court or the probation officer without undue delay. If it is necessary to hold the child pending appearance before the juvenile court then the child must be held in some place that has been approved by the juvenile court and completely separated from adult offenders.

(4) Whenever any peace officer has apprehended a child as herein above provided, he shall, as soon as practicable, notify the juvenile court or probation officer of such fact with a report of his reasons for the apprehension.\textsuperscript{47}

The role of the peace officer is instrumental in indicating how a juvenile will be handled. Some of the Montana districts encompassing larger cities provide peace officers who work exclusively with youth. These individuals are more

\textsuperscript{47}Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1973), C. 6, Sec. 10-608.1, p. 140.
highly trained to deal with youth problems and quite often handle situations much differently than officers who have occasional contacts with youth. In the more rural areas peace officers tend to know almost all of the youth in the community. Such familiarity enables officers to work with the youth and families more successfully. But whether in the large city or the rural area, the initial contact made by the arresting officer can dictate future action taken by the offender, as well as the court.

A role conflict sometimes arises because the peace officer is not the only individual who can exercise arrest powers under Montana law. Section 10-623 gives this same authority to juvenile probation officers. The questionnaire was designed to determine to what degree probation officers exercised this authority. The data was interpreted that probation officers do not believe they should be making arrests but 24 out of 32 do make arrests primarily in situations involving children in need of supervision (CHINS), misdemeanor, felony, and traffic offenses. Out of 5,556 juveniles taken into custody in 1970, 228 were arrested by a probation officer. Out of the 228 arrests made by probation officers, 156 were made by part-time probation officers whose primary duty or role was that of a peace officer rather than probation officer while 41 were made by other part-time probation offi

---

48 Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1973), C. 6, Sec. 10-623, p. 144.
cers for a total of 197. To the question "Do you feel that a juvenile probation officer should be making arrests?" 3 of 32 respondents answered "rarely", and 10 answered "Never". Five of 7 respondents who were also peace officers checked either "always" or "frequently", and only one fulltime probation officer checked "always". Eighty-one percent of the total responding indicated they felt their primary role should not be making arrests.

Should the juvenile probation officer have arrest powers? The officer can be placed in a definite role conflict when he is arresting on one hand and required to counsel on the other. It is recommended that the probation officer have arrest power only if the juvenile violates his probation or a lawful order of the court. This would solve the problem and place the arrest power with the probation officer in specific cases only. Any other arrest would be left up to the peace officer who has that duty as part of his overall role. The alternative to this would be to continue to leave arrest powers with the probation officer and let each officer resolve his own individual role conflicts.

**Detention** - Once a peace officer arrests a juvenile he can release him to his parents, a guardian, or other person upon written promise that the child will be brought before the court or a juvenile probation officer at a set time. Or, the peace officer can hold the child in custody. If he chooses to hold him, he must immediately notify the juvenile
court or juvenile probation officer and submit a report of his reasons for the apprehension. Although data gathered from the questionnaire used as part of this study revealed that in 14 of the 16 judicial districts represented detention procedure required a written report stating the reasons for detaining a juvenile, responses from five of these judicial districts indicated that a report is rarely or never submitted. Twenty-three of the respondents felt arresting officers should notify the parents of an arrested juvenile. Sixteen respondents indicated they contacted parents within one hour after detention and 13 indicated contact was made as soon as possible. Where responses indicated a parent was not contacted, the reason most often given was inability to locate the parents. The survey also showed that releases of juveniles held in detention are arranged, 1) most often by a probation officer, 2) by the peace officer under the direction of a probation officer or the judge, or 3) by the judge.

A role conflict arises when the law under Section 10-626 of the Revised Codes of Montana, 1947, is practiced because under that law any child under the age of eighteen who must be detained may be placed in custody by order of the court or of the chief probation officer. When they act in this capacity they are drawn between two goals, i.e.

---

49 Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1973), C. 6, Sec. 10-626, p. 145.
making every effort to obtain the release of the child, a goal emphasized both by the labeling concept and the code, or, protecting the public. This conflict has raised the question of when do the rights of the public to protection begin infringing on the rights of the juvenile. Montana's 1971 juvenile delinquency statistics provided by the Board of Crime Control show that 5,639 youth went through the juvenile court system. Of these 1,040 spent 3,437 days in jail. Should they have been given the right to post bail? Only approximately 230 were brought before a juvenile judge on a formal written petition alleging delinquency. The others appeared on an informal basis.50

When the decision is made to detain a juvenile offender, the code provides that the peace officer must use a facility approved by the juvenile court judge. In addition, juveniles must be separated by sexes and must not be placed with adults.51 Yet, a survey of Montana jails, conducted by Robert Logan in 1971, indicated that one-fifth of the jails in Montana do not have separate facilities available for detaining juveniles. In one-fourth of the jails surveyed juveniles charged with felonies were placed in the same cell with juveniles detained for such offenses as liquor viola-

50 Information provided by the Montana Board of Crime Control, from their 1971 statewide juvenile court statistics.

51 Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1973), C. 6, Sec. 10-626, p. 145.
tions, runaways, or ungovernables. In over half of the jails reporting on the survey it was found that juveniles were placed in jail over the weekend to deter delinquent acts, and dependent-neglected children were even detained in one-fourth of the jails. Mr. Logan concluded, with regard to segregation of prisoners:

At present the majority of Montana jails are not adequate to properly segregate inmates. In many jails the simplest form of segregation--male from female and juvenile from adult--creates a serious problem due to lack of space. Many jails use the same cell for juveniles and women. In the event there is a need to incarcerate a juvenile, an adult female, and an adult male, someone must be transferred to another facility.

The President's Task Force Report also made the point that juveniles are often wrongfully held, noting there were approximately 8,400 juveniles in the nation held for such offenses as curfew violation, truancy, traffic violation, disturbing the peace, and minor liquor law violation.

Making a decision to detain or release a juvenile creates problems especially when the parents cannot be located and there is no alternative place to hold the child.

53 Ibid., p. 12. 54 Ibid., p. 108.
55 The President's Commission on Law Enforcement and Administration of Justice, Juvenile Delinquency, p. 37.
The usual alternatives available to the probation officer are: 1) using a written release form signed by the parent which promises that they will bring the child before the court at a future date; 2) releasing the youth to a friend or relative; 3) placing the youth in a temporary foster home if one is available; or, 4) holding the youth in custody. Bail is not one of the alternatives as it is not specified in Montana juvenile law. Article II, Section 15 of the Montana Constitution states that "the rights of persons under 18 years of age shall include, but not be limited to, all the fundamental rights of this Article unless specifically precluded by laws which enhance the protection of such persons." This particular article gives the youth the same basic rights as adults unless the right is specifically denied. Section 21 of Article II provides for a right to bail so there may be a possibility that in Montana a youth is entitled to bail under the new Constitution. Prior to the new constitution taking effect bail existed at the discretion of the district juvenile judge and statistics are not available as to how often it was allowed. Some states, such as Colorado, provide that "nothing in this Section shall be construed as denying a child the right

56 Montana, Constitution, Article III, Sec. 15.
57 Montana, Constitution, Article II, Sec. 21.
to bail."\(^{58}\) Colorado further provides for a detention hearing within forty-eight hours, excluding Saturdays, Sundays, and court holidays.\(^{59}\) One of the main problems regarding bail for juveniles is that the United States Supreme Court has not determined its merits at a constitutional level. Sanford Fox states in his book, *Juvenile Courts in a Nutshell*:

> Courts and statutes are divided on the question of whether, in addition to the right to release from custody upon the promise of his parents to bring him to court, the child has a right to release on bail... where it has been found that the constitution requires a due process probable cause hearing for children before they may be held in pre-trial detention, the court stopped short of also finding that there is a constitutional right to bail by viewing the statutory provisions relating to release as an acceptable equivalent of bail.\(^{60}\)

At the present time there is no set procedure in Montana's written juvenile code that states a juvenile is entitled even to a pre-trial detention hearing. This decision is up to the judge when he sets down what policy is to be followed in the handling of youth, and it varies from judicial district to judicial district. When the President's Task Force looked at this problem they arrived at four main considerations: 1) strict detention procedures should be enacted restricting both the authority to detain and the circum-

\(^{58}\) *Colorado Revised Statutes 1963*, (1968), C. 22, Sec. 22-2-3, p. 167.

\(^{59}\) *Ibid.*

stances under which detention is permitted, with state legislatures limiting the authority to detain to the probation officer rather than the police; 2) Detention should be used only when it is necessary to protect the community or the youth, or to keep the youth in the jurisdiction; 3) The law should require a detention hearing within 48 hours of the initial detention; and, 4) the judge, after a detention hearing, should require release of any youth who was placed in detention by the probation officer without proper authority. These recommendations may be a guide to eliminating some of the unnecessary detention of youth but the problem may still exist of what to do with the youth whose parents cannot be found in areas where there is no acceptable foster home or alternative placement available until the case comes before the court.

Necessary alternatives to incarceration are very important in Montana and it is important to deal with this issue because of the lack of shelter homes, detention homes, foster homes, etc. The main holding area for a juvenile in need of detention is the county jail. This drastically limits the judge's ability to place a juvenile who has committed a serious crime. It creates even more conflict with


61 The President's Commission on Law Enforcement and Administration of Justice, Juvenile Delinquency, p.p. 36, 37.
the runaway who does not want to return home but has no other place to go because of lack of funding or personnel to find the necessary alternative homes. Unless the public as a whole determines that these are their problems it will be difficult to provide the necessary funds, personnel, and programs to work with delinquent children and it greatly hampers the efficiency of the juvenile court system.

It is recommended that, in all fairness to juveniles detention should be restricted according to the guidelines offered by the President's Task Force as noted above. In addition, Montana should require that a detailed written report be filled out, stating the reasons for detention and this report should be submitted to the judge in every case. The use of detention as "jail therapy" should also be eliminated unless a district juvenile judge orders it. From the data collected the use of bail was evidenced in only one judicial district. If the juvenile is going to be detained in spite of the above procedures making it appear that the juvenile system is paralleling the adult criminal system, at least in the detention process, then it is recommended that the right to bail be considered also.

A drastic increase in funds is needed to make available other alternative placements. Without it, if the above recommendations are not followed, the only alternative is to continue jailing juveniles. With the inadequate facilities available in Montana, this is hardly an acceptable alternative.
Preliminary Inquiry - Once the offender is processed through arrest and detention the next step is an appearance before the juvenile probation officer at what is designated a preliminary inquiry. Section 10-605.1 (1), R. C. M., 1947 provides:

Whenever any person informs the court that a child is a delinquent as defined in this act the court shall cause, by citation or otherwise, the child to be brought before the court or the juvenile probation officer for the purposes of making a preliminary inquiry to determine whether the interests of the child or the public require that further action be taken, the matter may be handled by an informal adjustment including the placing of the child on probation, or the court may order the county attorney to file a petition charging the child with being a juvenile delinquent.62

The intent of the preliminary hearing is to assist the judge in processing cases without the filing of a petition. The probation officer's role is very important in this hearing since he is the one individual involved in most of the preliminary hearings. This hearing can be handled by either the judge or the probation officer and in most instances the matter is handled informally at an early level.

The questionnaire data revealed that 26 of the juvenile probation officers responding conduct the preliminary inquiry and 21 spend approximately 30 percent of their time doing this type of work. Twenty-five stated the usual length of time between arrest and appearance at the hearing is 1 to 7 days. At least one parent is required at all hearings,

and 5 of the respondents indicated an attorney always represents the juvenile. If the juvenile denies the allegations against him, 22 of the probation officers indicated they do not determine his guilt but refer the case to the district juvenile judge for processing.

At his discretion, the probation officer can dispose of the case by: 1) warning the youth; 2) grounding the youth to home for a specified length of time; 3) leaving the disposition up to the parent if it appears the parent is handling the situation well; 4) continuing or holding the case open either for further investigation or counseling in an attempt to encourage the youth to take the responsibility for his behavior in an effort to change it; 5) referring the youth to another agency for assistance; 6) returning the youth to his home jurisdiction; 7) placing the youth in foster care; 8) detaining the youth in jail for week-ends or some other specified length of time; 9) placing the youth on informal probation and requesting restitution if possible; 10) placing the youth on work detail; or, 11) referring the case to the county attorney for filing of a formal petition.

One of the problems at the preliminary inquiry stage is that there is no set procedure to guide the probation officer, and accordingly the process varies from one district to another. It is recommended that some minimal procedural guidelines be established such as: 1) Advising the youth of his rights under Miranda and Gault; 2) Advising the
youth that he has a right to have any decision reviewed by
the district juvenile judge; 3) assuring that at least one
parent is present at the inquiry; and 4) establishing some
means of providing an attorney at this level if the juvenile
so desires.

Probation - When the disposition decided upon is
probation, rules are furnished the youth advising him of
the conditions of probation and when to report to the juve­
nile officer. Probation rules vary throughout the state but
normally include: 1) the individual must not disobey any
federal, state, county or city laws or ordinances or any
rules set down by a parent or probation officer; 2) the
individual must follow some curfew; 3) he may not be per­
mitted to leave the state or jurisdiction without permission
of the probation officer; 4) he must be in school on a full
time basis; 5) he must have a job if one is available; 6) he
may be limited regarding who he may associate with; 7) he
may have driving restrictions; 8) he may have to report to
the probation officer at certain specified times; or, 9) he
may have to go to or be involved in mental health evaluations.

Questionnaire data revealed that when probation was
used contact was normally made with the juvenile once a
week and the length of probation varied from 30 days to
an indefinite term. Nineteen of the respondents indicated
they rarely or never set indefinite periods while thirteen
stated they rarely or never use short-term probation. Probation was used by all respondents to some degree, with 11 officers indicating they used it in 30 to 60 percent of all cases handled and 13 officers indicating they used it in 60-100 percent of all cases handled. Yet, the Governor's Crime Control Juvenile Court statistics for 1971 indicated that 210 juveniles or 21 percent of all juveniles processed for 1971 were placed on probation. This discrepancy is not clearly understood but it is assumed that perhaps the probation officers responding did not understand the question.

Probation is presently used at both the preliminary inquiry stage described earlier and at the formal court stage. Its use at the preliminary inquiry stage is to give the probation officer some leverage in following up on cases at an informal level in order to avoid the filing of a formal petition alleging delinquency. Hopefully the juvenile involved can be guided away from delinquent behavior during the informal process. An alternative to this approach would be to have a petition filed against the youth or let the judge conduct all preliminary inquiries and set probation. This could drastically effect the way probation officer now handle cases and it would increase the load on the juvenile judge, bringing about the possibility of more formal petitions

63 Information provided by the Governor's Crime Control 1971 Statewide Juvenile Court Statistics.
being filed against the juvenile. Another alternative would be for the probation officer to continue to conduct the preliminary inquiry but with the consent of all the necessary parties when probation is used. This is basically the situation now because if the juvenile does not like the terms of probation set by the probation officer he can appeal to the judge. However, this procedure is not uniform across the state and the consent decree may not even be in writing in some jurisdictions. It should also be noted that there is no formal procedure for advising the juvenile that he can protest the preliminary inquiry. The Juvenile Justice Advisory Council to the Governor of Montana has recommended that when the consent decree is used at these informal hearings the following procedure should be followed:

Any probation or detention imposed under this section against any youth must conform to the following procedures:

a) Every consent adjustment shall be reduced to writing, signed by the youth and his parents or the person handling legal custody of the youth;

b) Approval by the youth court judge shall be required where the complaint alleges commission of a felony or where the youth has been detained.  

This recommendation would provide that the youth could only agree to probation at the informal level if both he and his legal guardian sign the consent decree. In felony cases

\footnote{Revised Codes of Montana 1947 (1974), C. 12, Sec. 10-1210, p. 147.}
the judge would give administrative review and in any case the youth could request a review by the county attorney or judge according to the recommendations set forth under the new Montana Youth Act.

Generalized duties - Section 10-623, Revised Codes of Montana, 1947 further provides:

The chief probation officer, under the direction of the judge, shall have charge of the work of the probation department. The probation department shall make such investigation as the juvenile court may direct, keep a written record of such investigations, and submit the same to the judge or deal with the same as the judge may direct. The department shall furnish to any delinquent child placed on probation or any parent or guardian of such child a written statement of the conditions of probation, and shall keep informed concerning the conduct and condition of each person under its supervision, and shall report thereon to the judge as he may direct. Each probation officer shall use all suitable methods to aid persons on probation and bring about improvements in their conduct and condition. The probation department shall keep full records of its work, and shall keep accurate and complete accounts of money collected from persons under its supervision, and shall give receipts therefore and shall make reports thereupon as the judge may direct. Probation officers, for the purpose of this act, shall have the powers of police officers.

All information obtained in the discharge of official duty by any officer or other employee of the juvenile court shall be privileged and shall not be disclosed to anyone other than the judge and others entitled under this Act to receive such information, unless and until otherwise ordered by the judge.65

Questionnaire data also indicated that 10 probation officers are involved in completing presentence investigations for the adult court, 5 probation officers complete social investigations on divorce cases, 25 officers make referrals to

65 Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1973), C. 6, Sec. 10-623, p. 144.
other agencies, 11 officers were involved in handling some 40 attempted suicide cases, and 12 officers were involved in offender work programs. In some instances these duties are incompatible with other duties of the officer, and as in presentence investigations of adults, some duties are specifically under the authority of the adult probation officer. Although role conflicts vary among districts, in some areas the role overload is so heavy elimination of certain duties proves to be the practical way of dealing with the situation. Priorities vary throughout the state depending upon the probation officer's background and the duties emphasized by the judge.

Work in the juvenile probation departments requires assistance from foster care coordinators, secretaries, work study students, college students working on practicums, and volunteers. The chief probation officer in normally the individual who screens all applicants.

Foster care coordinators work at maintaining court operated foster homes by training and counseling foster parents and counseling youth in foster care. They also are responsible for licensing and maintaining the court operated foster homes, administering the foster care program, coordinating foster care with other agencies, and developing community awareness for foster care. This individual is very important in making homes available to the court on both a long and short term basis, thus providing the court
with an alternative placement for many youth. Foster care does not eliminate the need for jails or institutions, but aids the court in helping troubled youth gain a better perspective on life so, hopefully, they can eventually adjust at home and in the community.

Secretaries act as receptionists, typists, and file clerks. As such, they receive incoming telephone calls and people, set up appointments, absorb complaints until they can be transferred to a probation officer, and type and file all correspondence, claims, federal grants, foster care reports, petitions, citations, court orders, and other miscellaneous items. Additionally, as file clerks, they must process and file tickets, notices to appear, offense reports from all law enforcement agencies, and statistical reports on each juvenile processed through the system. All personnel records are maintained by secretaries.

Work study students and students working on their practicums are used in only three judicial districts. Coming from numerous disciplines, these individuals function as an assistant to the probation officer. They process and followup cases after detention, do psychological testing, counseling and research, and even provide assistance in foster care. The work-study program provides the juvenile probation officer valuable assistance while at the same time needy students are given an opportunity to work approximately fifteen hours a week without jeopardizing their
education. The federal government funds seventy-five percent of the program and local sources provide the other twenty-five percent.

Generally volunteers work in the same capacity as work-study students but do not receive any money for their services although in some instances they may receive college credit. Recently however, a volunteer position has been created which provides for payment of wages funded through the University Year In Action Division of the Volunteer In Service to America program. Most volunteers work for the personal satisfaction of helping someone in trouble however.

**Informal Court** - The informal court procedure follows when a juvenile's delinquent behavior pattern continues even after the juvenile probation officer has placed him under some supervision and attempted to work with him. In such cases, usually the probation officer contacts the judge and requests a hearing before the court without yet issuing a formal petition alleging delinquency. The judge then normally makes an informal disposition. At this point he can not declare the juvenile a delinquent as this requires preparing and filing a formal petition, nor can he commit him to an institution as this requires formal adjudication.

Questionnaire data indicated that when the informal court procedure was used, 20 of the officers stated that an attorney was not involved and that the individual presenting the case before the judge was the county attorney, juvenile
probation officer, or the parents, most often it being the probation officer. Most of the respondents felt this informal hearing before the judge, usually in his chambers, was helpful to the juvenile because they do not then have to be declared delinquent.

When a youth is placed on probation in the informal court proceeding, the normal practice is to attempt to involve the parents as well as the probation officer in the supervision of the youth. Failure to comply with the judge's conditions generally means additional probation time or formal processing.

**Formal Treatment**

Once a juvenile has been processed through the informal phase of the juvenile court, and fails to respond positively, the primary method of providing the protection demanded by the community is processing the youth through the formal portion of the juvenile court. The juvenile probation officer functions in many areas of the formal court process. As discussed in the Gault decision, in some instances the end result of handling an offender in the formal court process directly affects the role the probation officer must take in the informal system.66

---

66In re Gault, 387 U.S. 1, (1967); The United States Supreme Court, in reversing Gault, noted that the probation officer in the Arizona system not only arrested juveniles, filed petitions, and supervised detention homes, but he also acted as counsel for the juvenile.
Petition - Formal court procedure begins with the issuing of a petition alleging delinquency. Section 10-602, R.C.M., 1947 defines delinquency as:

(a) a child who has violated any ordinance of any city;
(b) a child who has violated any law of the state, provided, however, a child over the age of sixteen (16) years who commits or attempts to commit murder, manslaughter, rape when committed under the circumstances specified in subdivisions 3 and 4 of Section 94-401, R.C.M. 1947, arson in the first and second degree; assault in the second degree; assault in the first degree; robbery, first or second degree; burglary while having in his possession a deadly weapon, and carrying a deadly weapon or weapons with intent to assault, shall not be proceeded against as a juvenile delinquent but shall be prosecuted in the criminal courts in accordance with the provisions of the criminal laws of this state governing the offenses above listed.
(c) a child who by reason of being wayward or habitually disobedient is uncontrolled by his parent, guardian, or custodian.
(d) a child who is habitually truant from school or home.
(e) a child who habitually so deports himself as to injure or endanger the morals or the health of himself or others.
(f) a child who unlawfully, negligently, dangerously, or willfully operates a motor vehicle on the highways of the state or on the roads and streets of any county or city so as to endanger life or property, and a child who operates a motor vehicle on such highways, roads or streets while intoxicated or under the influence of intoxicating liquor, or any other driving infractions that show the child to be lacking parental supervision or a disrespect for the traffic laws of this state.  

In Montana the county attorney who is required to assist the probation officer in investigating all complaints and who is to prosecute all persons charged with violating the provisions of the juvenile court act, is required by law to prepare, sign and file the petition when a juvenile is

67 Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1968), C. 6, Sec. 10-602, p. 577.
formally charged with acts of delinquency.\textsuperscript{68}

\textbf{Citation} - When a petition is filed the facts which bring the child under the juvenile court act must be stated including the names and addresses of the parents and any other information necessary to properly inform the court of the matter.\textsuperscript{69} After the petition has been filed and after such investigation as the court may direct, the court then issues a citation briefly reciting the substance of the petition, unless the parties involved appear voluntarily. Those individuals who have the custody and control of the child are also required to appear personally with the child before the court. If the person in control of the child is someone other than the parent or guardian, then the parent or guardian is to be notified of the case if he or she lives in the county where the hearing in taking place. Citations may also be served on anyone else who the judge feels should be in the court.\textsuperscript{70} The citation must be served personally at least 24 hours prior to the time fixed by the court for its return, and if it cannot be served personally, the judge may order service by registered mail or by publication. It may be served by any able person under the direction of the

\begin{itemize}
\item \textsuperscript{68}Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1968), C. 6, Sec. 10-629, p. 589.
\item \textsuperscript{69}Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1973), C. 6, Sec. 10-605, p. 139.
\item \textsuperscript{70}Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1968), C. 6, Sec. 10-606, p. 580.
\end{itemize}
court, but generally should be handled by a peace officer like a warrant for arrest. If those cited fail to appear they may be proceeded against for contempt of court.

Hearing — The hearing itself is conducted in a very informal manner either in chambers or in the courtroom depending on the judge. When the hearing is conducted in the formal sense, it is assumed the juvenile has been notified of his rights prior to any decision being made by the court. Those rights, as stated in Section 10-604.1, R.C.M. 1947, are:

The juvenile in any case to be heard on a written petition charging delinquency shall have the right to demand a jury trial and shall have the right to be represented by counsel. The rights are deemed waived if not exercised.

The hearing is held to determine whether the youth should be adjudicated a delinquent.

Disposition — In the event the judge determines the juvenile to be a delinquent, a number of options are open as to disposition of the case: 1) place the child on probation or under supervision of the court for such time as the judge sees fit; 2) commit the child to a public or private

---

71 Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1968), C. 6, Sec. 10-607, p. 580.

72 Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1968), C. 6, Sec. 10-608, p. 581.

73 Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1973), C. 6, Sec. 10-604.1, p. 138.
institution or to the Department of Institutions, or to foster care; 3) commit a child sixteen (16) years of age or older to the Department of Institutions for evaluation to determine if the youth is suitable for placement at the Youth Forest Camp. If so, and there is space available, the judge may order the youth placed there; 4) commit the child to a reception and evaluation center not to exceed 45 days; or 5) order any further care and treatment he feels would be in the best interests of the child.74

The judge generally spends a considerable amount of time counseling and trying to determine what the youth's attitude is and whether the court can work with that attitude without ordering institutionalization because of the offenses presented against the youth. Probation officers contribute substantially to the judge's needs by submitting reports to the court which include a social history and recommendations. The judge makes no decision until he feels he has adequately weighed input from the youth, his parents or guardian, an attorney (when there is one involved in the case), and the probation officer. This combination legal/social approach aids in altering delinquent behavior, but in some cases, if the response of the youth remains negative, alternatives narrow and the possibility of committal to an institution increases significantly. Too, the availability of resources at the community level and the interest individuals show in

74Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1973), C. 6, Sec. 10-611, p.p. 141, 142; and (1968), C. 6, Sec. 10-611.1, p. 583.
extending help to troubled youths affects the judge's decision, especially as to whether institutionalization is necessary.

**Appeal** - If the youth involved is not satisfied with the decision rendered by the judge, he is entitled to an appeal. Section 10-630, R. C. M., 1947, provides in part:

> an appeal in the case of a delinquent child shall not suspend the order of the court, nor shall it discharge the delinquent child from the custody of that court or of the person, institution, or agency to whose care such delinquent child shall have been committed, unless that court shall so order.\(^{75}\)

The Supreme Court, on appeal, may make whatever modifications of the District Court Order they deem necessary in the interest of justice.

**IDENTIFYING HOW THE SYSTEM MAINTAINS ITS WORKING STRUCTURE**

The maintenance resource concentrates on keeping people in the system in order to preserve a steady state. Katz and Kahn list six main sections under the maintenance resource: 1) selection of employees; 2) indoctrination of employees; 3) regulation of employees; 4) uniformity; 5) precedent decisions; and, 6) standard operating procedures.\(^{76}\)

---

\(^{75}\)Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1968), C. 6, Sec. 10-630, p.p. 589, 590.

\(^{76}\)Katz and Kahn, p.p. 87-89.
The attempt here is to observe how the juvenile probation officer's role fits into this portion of the system.

Selection of Employees - Each of the judicial districts has its own procedure for selecting employees. Montana law provides that in the selection of probation officers the judge may appoint a discreet person of good moral character with preference given to people who possess either a B.A. degree in the field of behavioral science or a B.A. degree in some other field with three years experience.\footnote{Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1973), C. 6, Sec. 10-622, p. 143.} In practice, however, several judicial districts have not always followed these guidelines.

The selection process varies throughout the state but it is normally based on newspaper or word of mouth advertising. Once the individual submits a resume' it may be screened by either the district judge or the chief probation officer, or both. If the chief probation officer does the initial screening, he checks the backgrounds of all prospective applicants. This includes looking into their educational and work background, making contact with law enforcement agencies to determine if the applicant has a prior juvenile or criminal record, and determining if the applicant would be able to complete the duties of the position. The chief probation officer determines this through the background
investigation and personal interviews. Then applications are narrowed down and submitted to the district judge for his review. The chief probation officer may recommend a particular applicant but the judge makes the final determination. This process, though it varies from area to area, appears to be adequate for the amount of employment done in Montana. The more formalized process, including an intensive testing program, used in other more populated states does not seem to be necessary.

Dave Hopkins, a recent law student, conducted a brief study of twenty-five states to determine who appoints and fixes salaries of juvenile probation officers. Nineteen of the twenty-five either had the judge or the juvenile court appoint probation officers. In four of the remaining six

states the judge also made the appointment but it was based upon the recommendation or approval of either the county commissioners,79 the juvenile justice commission,80 the state Department of Juvenile Services,81 or the Welfare Department.82 In another state the appointment was made by the Department of Welfare83 while in another it was made by the Governor upon the recommendation of either the probate judge or judges in each county.84 The study was not intended to determine how juvenile probation officers are selected but to determine who appointed them. Some states select juvenile probation officers from various state merit examinations or civil service examinations which may include some psychological testing and oral interviews.85 Where testing is used it must conform to the Civil Rights Act of 1964.

Ted Rubin discusses the issue briefly in his book, A Comparative Study: Three Juvenile Courts, when he discussed his

80 West's Annotated California Codes: Welfare and Institutions Code, (1972), C. 2, Sec. 575, p. 84.
81 Annotated Codes of Maryland 1957, (1972), Sec. 52A, §14, p. 557.
83 West Virginia Code (1966), C. 49, Sec. 49-5-17, p. 275.
84 Michigan Statutes Annotated (1968), Sec. 16.101, p. 11.
recommendation regarding Utah's selection procedure:

The written tests given by the Division should really fit the qualifications sought for probation officer, or, for example, court clerk. The U.S. Supreme Court decision in *Griggs v. Duke Power Co.* held the civil rights act of 1964 precluded the use of testing as a condition of employment unless the test demonstrated a reasonable measure of job performance; tests must be predictive of success on the job, and must not discriminate against minority groups.\(^{86}\)

Since the Montana system is not a large system like that in California or New York or some other states, it is recommended that no change be made in the present selection process. If change is indicated later, more data should be obtained from each judicial district to determine their procedure, and then this data should be compared to the Civil Rights Act of 1964 and data from other states to learn more about a more sophisticated selection process before instituting any change.

**Indoctrination** - Once someone is selected for the probation officer's job the next step is indoctrinating that person into the juvenile court system. There is no formal training process for probation officers in Montana on a statewide basis. The training a new officer receives is in-service but occasionally he may go to a school sponsored by the Montana Law Enforcement Academy in Bozeman, Montana.

There are four options available for indoctrinating new employees and extending training of experienced employees: 1) leave the system unchanged; 2) provide a formalized

\(^{86}\)Ibid., p.p. 421, 422.
training program in the district or combine some districts; 3) provide a formalized training program through the Montana Law Enforcement Academy which would include a combination of information for new employees as well as experienced employees; or 4) provide a formalized training program through the Montana Correctional Association or the Juvenile Probation Officers Association with the financial assistance of the Board of Crime Control.

Alternative number one is poor because learning and keeping current in the field is important to maintaining the system. Alternative number two would have to be sufficiently structured and some type of financial assistance would be needed in order to devise a curriculum and provide transportation and instructors. Classroom space and teaching materials would be needed also. The best financial resource would be the Board of Crime Control since they spent approximately $14,000.00 on education and training programs in 1973. Option number three would be good in that the Montana Law Enforcement Academy has been used periodically in the past for juvenile probation officer training, but to be effective the training should be handled as an annual ongoing program. Perhaps experienced probation officers could contribute special techniques and procedures developed over time. Since it is unknown whether

87Information provided by Steve P. Nelsen, Juvenile Programs Coordinator, Board of Crime Control.
the Law Enforcement Academy could accommodate such a program, option number four is better. It is similar to number three the main difference being that either the Montana Correctional Association or the Juvenile Probation Officers Association would contract with the Board of Crime Control to obtain financial assistance. Both options three and four would improve over two because they would incorporate a larger representation of probation officers on a statewide basis.

Regulation of Employees — Once the individual is in the system his behavior is regulated in several different ways if he is going to stay in the system. The most common form of regulation is the legal compliance to the role established by law and the judge. Montana law describes what role the probation officer is required to fill and the judge of each judicial district sees that the role expectations are met. The role may vary some depending upon district procedure but basically it is the same across the state. There have been approximately three judicial districts where the probation officer has been eliminated from the system either through a change of judges or because of not fulfilling his role expectations. This situation has caused concern among probation officers which has led to discussion of tenure or job security.

Tenure is a provision that prohibits the firing or dismissal of a probation officer without cause. It further
may provide for a hearing to determine if the dismissal was just. If it was made without proper evidence of just cause the probation officer must be reinstated. A problem tenure brings is that it may keep an individual in the system who is just doing enough to get by. Also it would create difficulties in situations of personality conflicts between new judges and probation officers already hired. It may provide some job security but if the judge is determined to dismiss an employee he can create situations making it difficult for the employee to stay. It is recommended that tenure in its true sense not be included in any legislation but that some form of hearing should be permitted so the officer can be treated fairly and given a chance to perform his duties under a new judge, at least for a trial period.

Fringe benefits including retirement, vacation, insurance, sick leave, leave of absence, and holidays are rewards used to keep individuals in the system. Under county government, probation officers receive:

1) Public Employee Retirement System. This particular retirement program provides that anyone who is a member of P.E.R.S. may retire at a minimum age of 55 with ten years of creditable service and an actuarial reduction in benefits. At 60 years of age and ten years creditable service an

---

employee can retire with full benefits and at that time he can withdraw 100 percent of his contributions including accrued interest with ten or more years of service.\textsuperscript{89} The regular retirement benefit provides the employee with "1/65 of his final compensation multiplied by the number of years of his creditable service".\textsuperscript{90} Other benefits under this program are disability retirement and death benefits available to:

(1) a member who has not reached seventy (70) years of age but has become disabled for duty-related reasons, as defined in subsections (3) and (4) of this section, is eligible for disability retirement.

(2) a member who is not eligible for service or early retirement but has completed ten (10) years of creditable service and has become disabled while in active service for other than duty-related reasons, as defined in subsections (3) and (4) of this section, is eligible for disability retirement.

(3) 'Disabled' means unable to perform his duties by reason of physical or mental incapacity.

(4) 'Duty-related' means as a result of an injury or disease arising out of or in the course of his employment with an employee.\textsuperscript{91}

The death benefits provide the beneficiary with a lump sum refund of the member's accumulated contributions plus

\textsuperscript{89}\textit{Revised Codes of Montana 1947}, (1968), C. 20, Sec. 68-2001, p. 131.


interest or a monthly life annuity after ten years of service.° The employee must contribute 5.75 percent of his salary to the P.E.R.S. and the employer supplements this with 4.6 percent of the employee's salary until June 30, 1975, when the employer's contribution increases to 4.9 percent.° One of the main exclusions the P.E.R.S. provides under this retirement plan is that persons who are members of another state or federal retirement program are not eligible to collect benefits under P.E.R.S. There are ten other exclusions pertaining to employees which are discussed in Section 68-1602, R.C.M. 1947.° A criticism of this retirement program is that members who quit with less than ten years service are unable to collect interest on the money withdrawn.

2) Annual Vacation Leave. Every full time employee of the county receives the following vacation benefits after he has been continuously employed for a minimum of one year:

Vacation leave credits shall be earned in accordance with the following schedule:

(a) From one (1) full pay period through ten (10) years of employment at the rate of fifteen (15) working days for each year of service;
(b) After ten (10) years through fifteen (15) years of employment at the rate of eighteen (18) working days for each year of service;

---

94 Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1973), C. 20, Sec. 68-1602(8), p. 121.
(c) After fifteen (15) years through twenty (20) years of employment at the rate of twenty-one (21) working days for each year of service;
(d) After twenty (20) years of employment at the rate of twenty-four (24) working days for each year of service. Vacation leave may not exceed thirty working days.95

3) Insurance. The insurance rate varies throughout the state. It is assumed that all full time probation officers are under some group insurance plan but there are no data available to confirm this.

4) Sick Leave. Reference is given to sick leave in Volume 4, Part 1, Section 59-1005 of the Revised Codes of Montana, 1947 which states:

absence from employment by reason of illness shall not be chargeable against unused vacation leave credits unless approved by the employee.96

An individual who is employed for 90 days or more is entitled to sick leave at the rate of one working day per month for every full month's pay period. There are no restrictions on the number of days accumulated but no sick days can accrue for someone who is on a continuous leave of absence exceeding 15 calendar days. Upon termination of employment an employee receives an amount equal to one-fourth of the pay attributed to his accumulated sick leave. This reim-

bursement is computed on the employee's salary or wage at the time the sick leave was earned. 97

5) Leave of Absence. Under Montana law "vacation leave shall not accrue during a leave of absence without pay the duration of which exceeds fifteen (15) days." 98 It is unknown how often a leave of absence is used but in some instances it has been used to continue further schooling for the probation officer.

6) Social Security. Both the county and the employee pay 5.5 percent of earnings as provided for under the Montana Code. 99

7) Paid Holidays. There are eleven paid holidays allotted to county employees including: New Year's Day (January 1), Lincoln's Birthday (February 12), Washington's Birthday (third Monday in February), Memorial Day (last Monday in May), Independence Day (July 4), Labor Day (first Monday in September), Columbus Day (second Monday in October), Veterans Day (fourth Monday in October), Thanksgiving Day (fourth Thursday in November), Christmas Day (December 25), and the State General Election Holiday. 100 However the pro-
bation officer is on call on a 24-hour basis requiring him to work at times after normal working hours, evenings, weekends, and holidays.

Salary is another reward used to keep an individual in the system. Revised Codes of Montana 1947, Section 10-622, provides in part: (as of 1973)

In every judicial district of the state of Montana the judge thereof having jurisdiction of juvenile matters may appoint one (1) discreet person of good moral character, who shall be known as the chief probation officer of such district.......Such officer shall receive for his services such sum as shall be specified by the Court upon appointment, provided that the judge of the district court may employ him on a yearly salary not to exceed eleven thousand dollars ($11,000.00).....the judge having jurisdiction of juvenile matters may also appoint such additional persons.......to serve as deputy probation officers as the judge deems necessary; their salaries to be fixed by the judge at the time of appointment, provided that such salaries shall not exceed ninety (90) percent of the salary of the Chief Probation Officer.

The maximum set by law does not necessarily mean that it will be the salary decided upon. Twelve of the eighteen judicial districts pay the maximum for chief probation officers. Six judicial districts employ sixteen deputies of which twelve receive the maximum. The other four chief probation officers receive between $9,000.00 and $9,800.00 and the other twelve deputies receive between $7,000.00 and $9,500.00 per year. Salary increases vary from district to district. A definite morale problem has been created because of the need to go to the legislature every few years in order to seek a salary

101 Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1973), C. 6, Sec. 10-622, p. 143.
increase. Many of the younger officers tend to leave the system within 5 to 7 years because of this problem. Several probation officers have worked to alleviate this problem coming up with the following legislative proposals:

1) At one point in 1970 the probation officers proposed that they receive a certain percent of the district judge's salary. This proposal was defeated before it ever got to the legislature because of judicial opposition.

2) House Bill 339 in 1973 was presented to the Montana Legislative Session, reading in part as follows:

   In judicial districts which include one (1) or more counties of the first class, the maximum salary shall be the average salary received by the elementary school principals in the counties of the first class contained within the district. Provided, however, that the juvenile probation officer has a Master's Degree in a subject under subsection (2) above, and holds comparable qualifications of the average elementary school principal. The determination of the average salary shall be made by certification from the county superintendent in the school district or districts which include the largest portion of county or counties of the first class, before March 1 each year, or in sufficient time to allow adequate budgetary consideration by the county commissioners. 102

This bill was defeated, many probation officers and judges felt, because it discriminated against all probation officers who did not reside in first class counties.

3) As had been done in the past, in 1973 several juvenile probation officers lobbied for an increase in the maximum set by the legislature, which was from time to time successful. However in the 1974 legislative session exten-
sive research and drafting was put into a proposal which was introduced in the 1974 Legislative Session as Senate Bill 683. The purpose of the bill was to amend Section 10-622 of the Revised Codes of Montana 1947, as follows:

Preference in appointments shall be given to a person, or persons, who possess a Bachelor's Degree from an accredited college or university in the Behavioral Sciences, and, or experience in work of a nature related to the duties of the probation department as set forth in Section 10-623. Such officers shall receive for his services such sum as shall be specified by the court upon appointment, provided that the judge of the district court may employ him on a yearly salary according to the minimum scale as follows:

(1) Chief Probation Officer
   a. Chief I — three (3) years experience in the field of probation, or a Bachelor's Degree in Behavioral Sciences, or a Master's Degree in Behavioral Sciences -- thirteen thousand ($13,000.00) dollars.

   b. Chief II — five (5) years experience in the field of probation, or a Bachelor's Degree in Behavioral Sciences and three (3) years experience in the field of probation, or a Master's Degree in Behavioral Sciences and two (2) years experience in the field of probation -- fifteen thousand ($15,000.00) dollars.

   c. Chief III — seven (7) years experience in the field of probation, or a Bachelor's Degree in Behavioral Sciences and five (5) years experience in the field of probation, or a Master's Degree in Behavioral Sciences and four (4) years experience in the field of probation -- seventeen thousand ($17,000.00) dollars.

   d. Chief IV — nine (9) years experience in the field of probation, or a Bachelor's Degree in Behavioral Sciences and seven (7) years experience in the field of probation, or a Master's Degree in Behavioral Sciences and six (6) years experience in the field of probation -- nineteen thousand ($19,000.00) dollars.
The judge having jurisdiction of juvenile matters may also appoint such additional persons giving preference to persons having the qualifications suggested for appointment as the chief probation officer to serve as deputy probation officers as the judge deems necessary; their salaries shall not exceed ninety (90) percent of the salary of the Chief Probation Officer and according to the minimum scale as follows:

(2) Deputy Probation Officers

a. Deputy I -- three (3) years experience in the field of probation, or a Bachelor's Degree in Behavioral Sciences, or a Master's Degree in Behavioral Sciences -- Eleven thousand ($11,000.00) dollars.

b. Deputy II -- five (5) years experience in the field of probation, or a Bachelor's Degree in Behavioral Sciences and three (3) years experience in the field of probation, or a Master's Degree in Behavioral Sciences and two (2) years experience in the field of probation -- Thirteen thousand ($13,000.00) dollars.

c. Deputy III -- seven (7) years experience in the field of probation or a Bachelor's Degree in Behavioral Sciences and five (5) years experience in the field of probation, or a Master's Degree in Behavioral Sciences and four (4) years experience in the field of probation -- Fifteen thousand ($15,000.00) dollars.

d. Deputy IV -- nine (9) years experience in the field of probation, or a Bachelor's Degree in Behavioral Sciences and seven (7) years experience in the field of probation, or a Master's Degree in the Behavioral Sciences and six (6) years experience in the field of probation -- seventeen thousand one hundred ($17,100.00) dollars.

An advance to the next level for Chief Probation Officer or Deputy Probation Officer not only requires the above qualifications but also the approval of the judge having jurisdiction of juvenile matters. Salaries on each level shall be supplemented by the standard cost of living increase as established by law. The salary of such officer shall be apportioned among and paid by each of said counties in which said officer shall be appointed to act, in proportion to the services received in such counties for the year then current, except that where such officials are appointed for one
(1) county, their salaries shall be paid by that county.  

This bill was also defeated with no explanation given except that some legislators were opposed to a cost of living increase and others interpreted the bill as giving all probation officers $19,000.00 per year.

(4) Senate Bill 682 was also introduced in the 1974 legislative session to amend Section 10-622 of the Revised Codes of Montana 1947, as follows:

Such officer shall receive for his services such sum as shall be specified by the court upon appointment provided that the judge of the district court allow increments for additional educational and professional experience and annual increase in cost of living.  

This bill was amended in committee and revised to show a change in the maximum limit of salary from $11,000.00 to $12,500.00. This bill was passed because the district judge has inherent powers to regulate salaries of court personnel, including juvenile probation officers, so long as the salary is reasonable. What are inherent powers?  Jim R. Carrigan defines inherent powers in his essay on "Inherent Powers of the Courts" as:

Inherent powers consist of all powers reasonably required to enable a court to perform efficiently its judicial functions, to protect its dignity, independence and integrity, and to make its lawful actions effective. These powers are inherent in the sense that they exist because the court exists; the court is, therefore it has the powers reasonably required to act as an efficient court. Inherent judicial powers derive not from legislative grant or specific con-

---

103 43rd Legislative Assembly, S.B. 683, (Helena, 1974).
104 43rd Legislative Assembly, S.B. 682, (Helena, 1974).
stitutional provision, but from the fact it is a 
court which has been created, and to be a court 
requires certain incidental powers in the nature 
of things.\textsuperscript{105}

Should inherent powers apply to the regulation of salaries? 
Montana has not had any known case law regarding the 
setting of salaries for juvenile probation officers but 
some other states have had cases on this issue. \textit{In Re 
Salaries for Probation Officers of Bergan County} tested 
a New Jersey statute granting judges the authority to 
appoint probation officers and to fix their salaries. The 
New Jersey Supreme Court upheld the constitutionality of 
the statute against a separation of powers argument and 

\begin{quote}
It may be conceded that the appointment of probation 
officers and the fixing of their salaries are not, at 
least in the purest sense, judicial acts. But the 
doctrine of the separation of powers was never in­
tended to create, and certainly never did create, 
utterly exclusive spheres of competence. The compart­
mentalization of governmental powers among the executive, 
legislative, and judicial branches has never been water­
tight. It is simply impossible for a judge to do 
nothing but judge; a legislator to do nothing but legis­
late; a governor to do nothing but execute the law. 
The proper exercise of each of these three great powers 
of government necessarily includes some ancillary inher­
ent capacity to do things which are normally done by 
the other departments....in appointing probation officers 
and in fixing their salaries the county judges act as 
legislative agents. Such legislative delegation to 
judicial officers is sanctioned by long usage and al­
though the judiciary is not required to accept such
\end{quote}

\textsuperscript{105}Jim R. Carrigan, "Inherent Powers of the Courts", 
in Kenneth Cruce Smith, ed., \textit{Juvenile Justice}, (Reno, Nevada: 
The National Council of Juvenile Court Judges, May, 1973) 
p. 40.
delegation should it appear incongruous or unduly burdensome, no such objection exists here. 106

An additional source regarding this issue was the case of Noble County Council v. State where the Supreme Court of Indiana held:

The court has inherent and constitutional authority to employ necessary personnel with which to perform its inherent and constitutional functions and to fix the salary of such personnel, within reasonable standards and to require appropriation and payment therefor.... these mandates necessarily carry with them the right to quarters appropriate to the office and personnel adequate to perform the functions thereof. The right to appoint a necessary staff of personnel necessarily carried with it the right to have such appointees paid a salary commensurate with the responsibilities. The right cannot be made amendable to and/or denied by a county council or the legislature itself. 107

However, in the case of Leahey v. Farrell a Pennsylvania decision upheld the power of the legislature to regulate, within reasonable limits, the salaries of court personnel. Holding that the power did not rest inherently and exclusively in the district courts, the Supreme Court stated:

A court must first comply with reasonable fiscal regulations of the legislature. Should the legislature, or the county salary board act arbitrarily or capriciously and fail or neglect to provide a sufficient number of court employees or for the payment of inadequate salaries to them, whereby the efficient admini-

106 In re Salaries, 278 A. 2d 417, 418, 419 (1971).

107 Noble County Council v. State, 243 Ind. 172, 125 N.E. 2d 709, 713 (1955); similar conclusions as cited above were found in the cases of State Ex Rel Weinstein v. St. Louis County, 451 S.W. 2d 99 (1970); Commonwealth Ex Rel Carroll v. Tate, 274 A. 2d 193 (1971); Smith v. Miller, 153 Colo. 35, 384 P. 2d 738 (1963); Judges for Third Judicial Cir. v. County of Wayne, 172 N.W. 2d 436, 442 (Mich. 1969); and Com'rs' Ct. v. Martin, 471 S.W. 2d 100 (Texas Civ. App. 1971).
stration of justice is impaired or destroyed, the court possesses the inherent power to supply the deficiency.108

Taken to its extreme, if juvenile probation officers disagree strongly with the judge on the setting of a particular salary the format for unionization and possible strikes could be set. This would hamper greatly the working relationship between the two which is vital to a successful operation. The most recent change in the salaries of juvenile probation was made with the passage of the Montana Youth Act in the 1974 legislative session, but this amendment still maintains the words "preference shall be given" which does not make qualifications mandatory. Also the new code contains the same provision of the maximum set by law, and even though this maximum increased the format continues to place the probation officers in the position of returning every other year to seek additional changes in the law regarding salaries. Perhaps the legislature does not want to give up the authority to regulate salaries of juvenile probation officers. If this is true, then probation officers have no alternative but to return to the legislature every other year to seek necessary changes in the law regarding salaries. It is recommended that further studies be conducted to determine an equitable salary range for probation officers which would be commensurate with qualifications and experience.

Psychological rewards are also used to keep an individual in the system. These rewards include such things as approval from leadership, peer acceptance, self-determination and internalization of values. There is no data available to determine the feedback from the district juvenile judge as to his approval or disapproval of the probation officer's performance. It is presumed that some feedback is given in each judicial district either by the judge or chief probation officer but without supporting data it is difficult to make any further statements or recommendations regarding this reward.

Peer acceptance reveals itself informally within probation departments, at schools and seminars, and during Association meetings. Here again, however, no data are available on a statewide basis to support any conclusions.

Self-determination and self-expression can give a probation officer a high degree of job satisfaction if he is permitted to make or be involved in most of the day-to-day job decisions. The officer is rewarded by learning his job and gaining experience enabling him to make decisions that will affect him and the people involved with him. If the officer is not allowed to make some decisions, low morale results. Here too no data are available on a statewide basis.

Internalization of the court value system into the value system of the individual produces a dedicated person
who has accepted fully the court's value system. It is known that such rewards do exist but there are no data to document any evidence.

**Uniformity** - No uniform method of processing offenders exists except as described earlier. Notices to appear, social history forms, budgets and other forms all vary from district to district. Although in a general sense the code provides for uniformity in a probation officer's role, there is no uniform method of implementing it. It is recommended that the judge and probation officer in each district determine their expected role requirements, but that forms be systemized on a statewide basis to assure uniform processing of juveniles. This would leave the performance of role with the judge and probation officer yet set down some guidelines to follow that could accomplish some uniformity without infringing upon the authority of the Judge.

**Precedent Decisions and Standard Operating Procedures** - What are the alternatives available in external demands upon the system that affect change in the laws and operating procedure? Public pressure, the legislature, the Supreme Court, and the Montana Constitution are the primary external sources affecting the system.

Public pressure can definitely change operating procedures. When the public becomes aroused regarding a particular way something is being handled in any part of the
system, they can protest to the executive branch of both state and local government, to the legislative branch in order to change particular laws, and to the judicial branch for processing the contested issue. Any one of these protests, especially if there is enough public criticism, can change policy within the system. Public pressure, in part, created the juvenile court system as explained in the introduction. If the public does not take an interest in the system, change is difficult to bring about.

The legislative group has a tremendous amount of power and is able to restructure the entire juvenile court system if it so desires. The laws enacted affect every part of the system. When change does come about, it is normally due to the introduction of legislation supported by groups of individuals desiring change. Such issues include pay raises for probation officers, or could even be an entire change in the structure of the code. The legislature must determine if the proposals will meet the needs of the state. Article II, Section 15 of the Montana Constitution provides "The rights of persons under 18 years of age shall include, but not be limited to, all the fundamental rights of this Article unless specifically precluded by laws which enhance the protection of such."109 Both the Montana Supreme Court and the United States Supreme Court have handed down decisions

109 Montana Constitution, Article 2, Section 15.
in recent years which have had a definite impact on applicable laws and operating procedures in an effort to protect these fundamental rights.

On May 15, 1967, the United States Supreme Court in hearing the case of Gerald Gault, a 15-year-old boy who was committed to a juvenile correctional institution in Arizona for making an obscene telephone call, held that several procedural rights had been violated. Justice Abe Fortas, when discussing the right to counsel, observed:

Appellant's charge that the juvenile court proceedings were fatally defective because the court did not advise Gerald or his parents of their right to counsel, and proceeded with the hearing, the adjudication of delinquency and the order of commitment in the absence of counsel for the child and his parents or an express waiver of the right thereto. The Supreme Court of Arizona pointed...to a provision of the juvenile code which it characterized as requiring 'that the probation officer shall look after the interest of neglected, delinquent and dependent children' including representing their interests in court...We do not agree. Probation officers, in the Arizona scheme, are also arresting officers. They initiate proceedings and file petitions which they verify, as here, alleging the delinquency of the child; and they testify, as here, against the child. And here the probation officer was also superintendent of the detention home. The probation officer cannot act as counsel for the child. His role in the adjudicationary hearing, by statute and by fact, is as arresting officer and witness against the child.\footnote{In Re Gault, 387 U.S. 1 (1967).}

Montana law provides for a formal petition which is to contain a brief recitation of the facts relating why the offender is before the court. The actual decision to initiate formal proceedings against a juvenile is normally made by
the juvenile probation officer and the county attorney. When formal proceedings are instigated the juvenile is, or has been, advised of his rights but in most instances they do not ask for or receive a defense attorney. It is interesting to note that 24 out of 31 respondents to the questionnaire indicated either "always" or "frequently" that a defense attorney should be involved.

The petition is a very important formal document alleging delinquency against a juvenile and should be legally sufficient to stand up in court yet in some instances the preparation consisted of a generalized statement of the facts alleging delinquency rather than setting forth the alleged conduct with particularity, as required in Gault. Since the probation officer is not an attorney he should not be required to prepare petitions or to prosecute juveniles in a formal hearing. It is recommended that the county attorney be assigned and compelled to perform his legal duty in this particular portion of the system. The alternative to this would be to have the probation officer continue to prosecute cases until Montana finds its Gerald Gault who will surely take this matter to the higher courts.

The question of "standard of proof" has also been raised with regard to juvenile proceedings. Should evidence introduced against the juvenile be based on a preponderance of evidence as in civil cases or beyond a reasonable doubt as

\[\text{Ibid.}\]
in criminal cases? Noah Weinstein outlined this problem well in his text, *Supreme Court Decisions and Juvenile Justice*, where he discussed the Winship case of March, 1970, and stated:

The United States Supreme Court (five members per Brennan, J.) held that:

1. Due process protected an accused in a criminal prosecution against conviction except upon proof beyond a reasonable doubt.

2. Although the Fourteenth Amendment did not require that a juvenile delinquency hearing conform with all the requirements of a criminal trial, nevertheless, the due process clause required application during the juvenile hearing of essentials of due process; and,

3. Thus, juveniles, like adults, were constitutionally entitled to proof beyond a reasonable doubt during the adjudicatory stage when the juvenile was charged with an act which would constitute a crime if committed by an adult.112

This particular decision indicates that, where a juvenile was charged with an offense that would constitute a crime if committed by an adult, in a delinquency hearing the evidence used must prove guilt beyond a reasonable doubt. Although this decision may have quite an impact on the Montana formal court procedure, the main emphasis of this paper is on the informal handling of offenders, therefore this problem was not researched in detail.

The transfer hearing provision is probably one of the most important sections in juvenile law because it authorizes the placement of certain types of cases into the adult system which is theoretically opposed to the labeling concept. In Montana, Section 10-603(c), Revised Codes of Montana 1947, provides:

When the juvenile court has jurisdiction of any child sixteen (16) years of age, or over, who is accused of committing or the attempt to commit murder, manslaughter, arson in the first degree, robbery, burglary, and carrying a deadly weapon with intent to assault, or who commits rape under the circumstances specified in subdivisions 3 and 4 of Section 94-4101, R.C.M. 1947, then the county attorney may request the juvenile court to be permitted to file an information against the juvenile in district court, or, when the facts warrant, the juvenile judge may order the county attorney to proceed against the juvenile in district court on an information.

Before making such order the juvenile judge must hear the matter by an informal preliminary hearing to determine first, if there is probable cause to believe the juvenile has committed the felony, and second, to determine whether under the circumstances it appears necessary for the best interests of the state that the juvenile be held to answer the information in district court.\textsuperscript{113}

When adult court is being considered should there be more basic protection for the juvenile? At what point does the community receive protection from the youth being considered in a transfer hearing? What should the lower age limit be in a transfer hearing? If the youth is charged with a felony and transferred to the adult system will he be given

\textsuperscript{113} Revised Codes of Montana 1947 (1973), C. 6, Sec. 10-603, p.p. 137, 138.
treatment or punishment? Is he entitled to treatment, or deserving of punishment? In the Kent decision the juvenile court judge of the District of Columbia waived jurisdiction and transferred the case to the Federal District Court for the District of Columbia so Kent could be tried as an adult. Kent was found guilty of the charges in an adult court, but three years later, in 1966, his case was overturned in the United States Supreme Court on the basis that the juvenile court judge failed to hold a waiver hearing, he failed to set forth any findings and reasons for the waiver, and Kent's counsel was denied access to social records and other reports which were considered in making the waiver. The Supreme Court held, based on the due process and assistance of counsel clauses of the Constitution, a juvenile is entitled to a hearing and to a statement of reasons as a condition to a valid waiver order by the juvenile court. The statement of reasons should be sufficient to demonstrate that a full investigation has been made and that the question has received the careful consideration of the juvenile court. The statement must set forth the basis for the waiver order with sufficient particularity so as to permit meaningful appellate review. The Court further stated that the juvenile's counsel is entitled to see the social records or other probation reports and to subject them, within reasonable limits, to examination, criticism, and refutation. The opinion

also contained an appendix or policy decision which set forth the criteria and the factors which the judge should consider in deciding whether the juvenile court's jurisdiction should be waived. These factors are:

1) Is the offense serious? Does the protection of the community require a waiver?

2) Was the alleged offense committed in an aggressive, violent, premeditated or willful manner?

3) Was the act committed against a person or was it committed against property? The court should attach greater weight if the act was committed against a person especially if personal injury resulted.

4) Is there sufficient evidence against the juvenile upon which a grand jury might be expected to return an indictment?

5) If the juvenile associated with adults in the commission of the crime, is it better to dispose of the entire case in the adult criminal court?

6) Is the juvenile sophisticated and mature and thus able to stand trial in the adult criminal court? To answer this question, the juvenile's home, environmental situation, emotional attitude and pattern of living must be scrutinized.

7) Scrutinize the juvenile's past record.

8) Is it likely that the juvenile can be rehabilitated through the use of facilities available to the juvenile court?115

Montana's transfer hearing was last challenged on June 24, 1973, in the case of Lujan v. The State of Montana. Defense counsel cited three errors in support of Lujan's claim that the transfer hearing was faulty. These were improper admission of evidence, denial of due process rights by not

permitting counsel to make a presentation, and not making a proper determination that the transfer was in the best interest of the state. Defense counsel failed to prove Lujan was denied any of those rights enumerated in Kent or in his appeal, so the Montana Supreme Court upheld the District Court's transfer order. In discussing the appendix of Kent, the Montana Supreme Court found:

The record does not bear out Lujan's claim that his counsel was denied the opportunity to make a presentation in his behalf for the reasons heretofore stated. Nor was the judge required to apply the considerations set forth in the policy statement of the District of Columbia Juvenile Court, quoted in the appendix to that decision. The policy statement at most is no more than a rule of that court concerning the standards that particular court would apply in determining waiver and transfer under the District of Columbia's Juvenile Court Act. A Montana Juvenile Court is in no way bound to apply the same standards under the Montana Juvenile Court Act.116

Even though the Montana Supreme Court arrived at the above conclusion it is still important to look at some of the issues discussed in the appendix of Kent and to relate them to the questions asked earlier. When a youth is under consideration for being transferred to an adult court he should be given the same considerations given adults because if transferred he will be treated as an adult. If this assumption is correct then the juvenile should be afforded the same rights as an adult at the very early stages of the proceeding which includes the fundamental process as des-

scribed in Kent. It is important that all levels of the youth's maturity, seriousness of the offense, prospects of rehabilitation, etc. be provided for in the youth's best interest. It is also very important that the community receive adequate protection from the juvenile charged with any of the felonies previously described. For violent crimes perhaps the age limit should be lowered. A youth under 16 can be placed at an institution only until he reaches 21 years of age, and if he has committed murder, it is difficult to rationalize, from the community standpoint, that the community is protected especially under the likelihood the juvenile may be capable of committing other murders. Should the juvenile in these cases be treated as an individual who is "misdirected and misguided, and needing aid, encouragement, help and assistance"? Is he entitled to treatment? In Kent v. The United States, the United States Supreme Court held that Morris Kent's psychotic behavior should have been handled as a mentally ill commitment, and handled in the civil courts on that basis rather than transferred.\textsuperscript{117} Donna E. Renn discusses the issue of treatment in her article "The Right to Treatment and the Juvenile", which is quoted in part below:

The purpose of juvenile law having been clearly and consistently established by both the legislature and the courts as therapy, the right to treatment would

seem to follow logically. If care is not given, the juvenile may petition the courts to insist upon either care or release. The District of Columbia court was the first to adopt this reasoning.

In White v. Reid the court found a 'fundamental legal and practical difference in purpose and technique' between adult and juvenile institutions -- namely, punishment for adults, care for juveniles. Basing its decision on constitutional grounds, it ordered that White, a juvenile confined in an adult correctional institution be transferred to a juvenile institution.\textsuperscript{118}

Although neither of these decisions have any bearing on Montana's present juvenile code it may be an issue that will eventually surface not only on the right to treatment in the transfer case, but on the right to treatment in the entire juvenile justice system.\textsuperscript{119}

Montana law provides that any juvenile formally charged with being delinquent has the right to demand a jury trial.\textsuperscript{120} Although at least three districts reported using a jury trial in the past ten years, it is unknown how many actual cases were heard before the jury. McKeiver and Terry v. The State of Pennsylvania challenged that state's authority to conduct a juvenile delinquency hearing without a jury trial. The defendants alleged their rights were violated under the 6th amendment. Each youth was charged with delinquency, McKeiver with robbery, larceny and receiving stolen goods, and Terry with assault and battery


\textsuperscript{119}Ibid., p.p. 482-483.

\textsuperscript{120}Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1973), C. 6, Sec. 10-604.1, p.p. 138, 139.
on a police officer and conspiracy. The United States Supreme Court ruled that since juvenile court proceedings are not criminal proceedings within the meaning of the 6th amendment, it must be concluded:

trial by jury in the juvenile court's adjudicative state is not a constitutional requirement....the use of a jury trial would bring with it into that system the traditional delay, the formality, and the clamor of the adversary system and possibly, the public trial which is felt not to be in the best interests of the child.121

The court also criticized two issues brought out in the Gault decision of 1967 involving the 5th amendment guarantee against self-incrimination which had been imposed upon the state criminal trial in Malloy v. Hogan122 and the 6th amendment rights of confrontation and cross-examination of witnesses found in Pointer v. Texas123 and Douglas v. Alabama.124 Justice Blackmun stated:

The Court did not automatically and preemptorily apply those rights to the juvenile proceeding. A reading of Gault reveals the opposite. The same separate approach to the standard of proof issue is evident from the carefully separated application of the standard, first to the criminal trial, and then to the juvenile proceeding displayed in Winship.125

Although these last two issues have not been challenged as

yet in the United States Supreme Court, there is some indication that these two portions of the Gault decision may be reversed by the present Supreme Court.

There are no real alternatives when it comes to the use of Gault, Winship, Kent and similar decisions. In Kent there is the alternative to continue to use the present procedure but the question still would arise whether the juvenile received fair treatment if he must face the adult system. It would be more logical to accept the fact that punishment is desirable in transfer cases and give the juvenile the same rights as the adult if he is going into that system. It also follows that if the court is going to be caught in between the *parens patriae* concept and the adult criminal concept, then it should take the responsibility of determining where the juvenile can receive the fairest treatment before making the transfer. Juvenile judges are definitely concerned with the issues of cases, but should they not be incorporated as written provisions into Montana law to assure that these safeguards of justice are administered? It is recommended that Gault, Winship, and Kent including the Kent appendix be incorporated into law.

**IDENTIFYING THE SYSTEMS BOUNDARIES**

This section of the systems model will center on two components of the model, the procurement component and the institutional component.
**Procurement Component** - Procurement concerns itself with obtaining materials to be converted into a product and obtaining personnel to get the job done. The input of materials includes the physical structure such as office space, budgets for financing the operation, and other resources needed to develop workable programs. Input of personnel includes control of salaries, fringe benefits, prestige and education to motivate the people to get the job done.\textsuperscript{126}

Incorporating this concept into the juvenile court system proves difficult because the court does not deal in a finished product in the sense of a new car or new home. Its product is a perfected human being, i.e. probation officers work to make offenders comply with the law and in so doing try to create better persons.

This particular section is very difficult to analyze on a statewide basis due to lack of data. The breakdown of information used here and in the remaining portion of this paper is dependent upon limited data. Information relied upon was supplied by the questionnaire study carried out in 1971. Also conversations with other individuals working as full time probation officers or representing the Board of Crime Control, as well as personal knowledge gained from working within the system, supplied data for this section.

\textsuperscript{126}Katz and Kahn, p.p. 81, 82, 89.
In order for a system to function properly it must procure money to run the operation, office space to work out of, equipment for the offices, cars for travel within and between districts, and special programs to assist at some point in bringing about some sort of change in the offender's life. Then personnel to get the job done and to provide rewards necessary to keep the people within the system must be procured. This includes probation officers, volunteers, students involved in various programs, and a proper secretarial staff paid for out of the probation department's budget. Satellite offices are usually furnished but not paid for out of the budget. Since each probation officer travels considerably he is provided with a car. Travel expense therefore must also be budgeted.

Budgets must also include program development to varying degrees in the different districts. This portion of the budget includes such items as individual and group foster care programs, private and public institutions, medical and dental examinations, work-study programs, youth offense work programs, specialized counseling programs, and officer education programs. And, of course, these programs are inter-related to the personnel portion of the budget since the personnel carry out the objectives of the particular programs. Philosophy varies from district to district, so the same program may not be used statewide.
Money for resource development and referral programs must also be procured. Resource development is involved with the development of community resources, both new and old, as well as the development of new programs within the juvenile court system. Funds for such things as foster care programs, jobs for youth, and so forth are normally found by matching local funds with federal funds made available from various sources. Such federal agencies as the Board of Crime Control, Title I Funding for School Related Programs, and the Youth Development Bureau not only provide funds but assist with incorporating new program ideas into local areas. Resource referral consists of utilizing local mental health centers, neighborhood youth centers, legal aid, social rehabilitation departments, health departments and any other community resources available. Here again it is the personnel involved in the system who determine the degree of such usage.

An estimated statewide budget for operating the informal juvenile court system in fiscal year 1972-73 would include but not be limited to the items listed in Table I.
TABLE I

INFORMAL JUVENILE COURT SYSTEM
ESTIMATED STATEWIDE BUDGET
1972-1973

Personnel:

Probation Officers $361,559.00
Secretaries 38,600.00
Matrons 20,000.00
Work Study Students 4,000.00
Sub-total 424,159.00
Fringe Benefits (15%) 63,620.00
Total $487,779.00

Maintenance and Operation:

Supplies 8,128.00
Telephone 13,768.00
Mileage 75,444.00
Private Institutions 10,000.00
Individual Foster Care 40,000.00
Youth Guidance and/or Detention Homes 20,000.00
Psychological Evaluations (Private) 20,000.00
Medical Evaluations 2,000.00
Prevention 8,000.00
Education and Training 5,000.00
Rent 3,000.00
Miscellaneous (Postage, radio repair, dues, etc.) 3,000.00
Total $208,394.00

TOTAL PERSONNEL, MAINTENANCE, AND OPERATION - $696,173.00

This budget was arrived at by estimating each line category and checking those figures with the Board of Crime Control and in some instances actual budgets of probation departments for the fiscal year 1972-1973. Some of the programs available around the state which were paid for out of probation funds were: private institutional care, individual foster care, youth guidance (group foster homes), detention homes, private psychological evaluations, medical evaluations,
prevention, education and training and personnel programs such as work study.

Some additional resource programs available without charge to the probation department are tutoring, work programs, alcohol and drug programs, big brother programs and big sister programs, job placement programs, mental health programs, school counselor programs, ministerial programs, fraternal group programs, welfare programs, and specialized counseling programs, to name a few. One directory of such referral programs on a statewide basis indicated that there were at least 274 programs available.¹²⁷

The primary physical necessity is office space on a basis of at least one office per full time probation officer with a secretary or receptionist also provided. In 1971 there were 26 full time and 17 part time probation officers in the 56 counties of Montana comprising 18 judicial districts. For these 43 officers only 28 offices were available. Others worked either out of sheriff's offices or their own homes.

By 1973 there were 36 offices in 16 judicial districts available to 39 full time probation officers. There were an additional 25 sheriff's offices available, 10 of which were used by sheriff's or deputy sheriff's who were also part time probation officers. The other 15 sheriff's

offices were loaned to the probation officer on court days only in order to conduct business in each county of a particular district. There were five additional part time probation officers who worked out of their homes. The ideal number of one office per worker is only short by four offices not counting offices for secretaries. At least six additional offices would be needed in addition to the four to provide for secretarial help.

The alternative to this problem or need is to continue to have two probation officers in one office in those districts that have insufficient space. At this time office space for secretaries is not as great a problem as it seems for there are only seven full time and five part time secretaries in the state. It is a problem that affects the probation officer since in at least seven judicial districts there is no secretarial help at all. In order to solve this particular problem the probation officer has the following options: 1) Put up with the existing conditions and make no changes. 2) Borrow office space whenever it is available. 3) Contact the county commissioners and explain the situation and make plans with them for office space in the future. 4) Ask the judge to meet with the county commissioners to request and/or plan for future office space. Or, 5) Ask the judge to order the Commissioners to furnish the necessary office space.
It is recommended that probation officers utilize options three and four in order to accomplish their goal. This would help to develop better relations by including all three departments in the planning stages.

It is unknown to what extent each office is adequately furnished with such equipment as desks, chairs, telephones, supplies, etc. The estimated 1972-73 statewide budget allowed $8,182.00 for supplies, $13,768.00 for telephone, $3,000.00 for rent, and $3,000.00 for miscellaneous necessities.

Another resource needed at the procurement stage of physical necessities is money for travel. The present reimbursement rate by law for probation officers is actual expenses both for mileage and per diem. This is not what the probation officer receives. In most districts throughout the state the probation officer receives twelve cents per mile plus a per diem rate which varies from one district to another. In at least two judicial districts the probation officer is furnished with a county-owned car in lieu of the mileage reimbursement rate. In the past, district judges were under a similar rate of actual expenses also. Most other state and county employees are under the twelve cents per mile rate with varying per diem rates. In 1972 the legislature put the twelve cents per mile limit on district judges as well as other state and county employees. Since this happened both probation officers and court reporters have been
set under a similar reimbursement scale. This has created some problems with the increase in gas and maintenance costs. The options available to the probation officer are: 1) Stay at the twelve cents per mile rate. 2) Change to county owned cars so the increased costs will fall on the county rather than on the individual probation officer. 3) Introduce legislation to change the entire state law which would increase the rates allowed for everyone. 4) Introduce legislation to change the district judges' mileage back to actual expenses, giving both the probation officers and court reporters a better chance of receiving actual expenses. It is recommended that option two be exercised. Option three would be the best alternative for everyone involved but it is highly improbable that the legislature would increase the present mileage rate. Alternative one becomes difficult to accept when the increased expenses are coming out of the individual probation officer's pocket. The cost should properly be passed on to the county. Alternative four would be good for the judges, probation officers, and court reporters only, which would tend to create hard feelings between them and other government employees.

Personnel needs are also emphasized in the procurement portion of the resource subsystem. Probation officers are the primary people involved in the informal juvenile system. By 1973, sixteen chief probation officers, twenty-three deputy probation officers, including foster care
coordinators, fifteen part time probation officers, ten work-study students, seventeen fieldwork practicum students, eleven action volunteer students, four criminology intern students, three law school intern students, seven full time secretaries and five part time secretaries, and fifty-seven volunteers provided the personnel needs of the system.

The full time and part time probation officers had the following backgrounds:

Ten full time officers had previous law enforcement experience. Twenty-five full time officers had a B.A. Degree from an accredited college or university and three of these people were working on a Masters Degree while another two already had their Masters Degree. Three other full time officers were working on their B.A. Degree. One full time officer was an ex-military man. Nine of the fifteen part time probation officers were full time sheriffs or deputy sheriffs. Four part time officers were school teachers and one was a painter. One part time officer did not indicate his past experience on the questionnaire.

Prior to 1971 one of the main problems of the system was sufficient procurement of manpower and needs across the state have steadily increased. This problem is being met by utilizing both county and Board of Crime Control resources but it still remains a problem. In two judicial districts there is no full time probation officer and five districts need at least a minimum of one additional full time probation
officer because of the increase in population of the dis-
trict or because of the immense size of the area to be
covered. Only two judicial districts have access to foster
care coordinators and the other districts must rely on their
own follow-up or request assistance from the State Depart-
ment of Social and Rehabilitative Services. For a success-
ful statewide foster care program, one full time foster
care coordinator should be provided in each district. This
would mean hiring sixteen new people. The only alternative
is to require the probation officer's role to include these
duties. Presently the individual handling foster care works
under the following options: 1) under Section 71-210, Revised
Codes of Montana 1947, turns the administration and super-
vision of the juvenile over to the Department of Social and
Rehabilitative Services through a formal court process;
2) under Sections 71-706 and/or 10-501, Revised Codes of
Montana 1947, files a dependent/neglect petition to gain
foster care for the juvenile without declaring him a delin-
quent; 3) sets up an administrative procedure with the De-
partment of Social and Rehabilitative Services to assist
the court through a combination of state and county poor
funds to pay for the foster homes while the probation offi-
cer licenses and supervises the home according to S.R.S.
standards. This procedure can be used on the basis of a
voluntary parental consent form and carries with it the
added benefit of providing medical assistance to the youth.
while he is in foster care; 4) makes arrangements for payment of foster care out of the county general fund; 5) seeks grant funds by writing and submitting requests to either the Board of Crime Control or the Youth Development Bureau, and 6) uses voluntary foster homes with or without supervision. The paperwork involved in exercising the above options alone supports the need for hiring a full time foster care coordinator for each district. To provide the necessary foster care the six options above are used interchangeably. When option four is used, paperwork is decreased considerably and backgrounds on potential foster parents need not be checked out in the same manner as stipulated by S.R.S. standards. Instead potential foster parents would have to meet court standards. Due to lack of funds voluntary foster homes with or without supervision are relied upon most often. The projected 1972-73 budget provided only $40,000.00 for individual foster care on a statewide basis. But the funds were sufficient only to serve seven of the judicial districts. The other districts use either S.R.S. or the voluntary foster home programs, or provide no foster care at all. Option one is least used since the court faces the possibility of losing the juvenile case to the S.R.S. There is much to be done to build a good foster care program in the state of Montana, and here too hiring foster care coordinators would help substantially.
The procurement portion of the system offers certain benefits to attract personnel and bring them into the system. The maintenance subsystem works to keep the individual in the system in order to preserve a steady state. Beginning salary, fringe benefits, a chance to learn the system, and personal recognition are the primary attractions to bring personnel into the system. Since the Montana system presently functions under a manpower shortage some sources of additional funding should be explored and the judge and/or probation officer should negotiate for an increase in staff. Some sources of funding to be explored are: 1) Revenue Sharing. These funds are new to the individual states. They may provide an initial source of income to obtain funding with the option that the county will eventually pick up the entire cost. 2) Emergency Manpower -- this is another source of federal assistance sometime available depending upon changes in federal funding policies. Funds are usually available for a one-year period and preference is given to hiring veterans. 3) Board of Crime Control. This agency channels approximately $80,000.00 per year into manpower programs. A basic manpower grant which allots approximately $10,000.00 per program on a decreasing three year basis provides initial funding which allows counties a three year period to plan for meeting new manpower needs rather than dumping the entire cost on the counties in one year. Also the Crime Control agency offers
funding to hire college graduates who received aid under LEEP programs while still in school. 4) The only other known source of funding is 100 percent county funding, but it is limited by mill levies. It is recommended that more effort be exerted to obtain funds from Crime Control sources. It is unknown if the Board of Crime Control will fund foster care coordinator programs but perhaps a grant could be submitted for a probation officer who could fulfill these duties. Since probation officers presently do this type of work additional training would not be necessary. As explained earlier there are seven judicial districts functioning without secretarial help. Since this requires the probation officer to do his own secretarial work, thus taking him away from more important duties, either the judges in the various counties should order that a secretary be hired, or the judge and probation officer should at least negotiate with the county commissioners to attempt getting a secretary hired. Only four judicial districts use matrons. One of these districts has a detention home which hires matrons. The estimated personnel budget of this home was included in the estimate for statewide matron services noted in the Table presented earlier. It is assumed that the matron is required to assist the probation officers in transporting female juvenile offenders and in this role she is very important to the system. In the other fourteen districts no one travels with the probation officer and female offenders.
Students working through work-study funding or volunteering their services, perhaps in exchange for college credit, provide a great deal of supplemental manpower to the system. They work in such areas as counseling, foster care, social history investigations, intake, etc. and thus are sufficiently exposed to the system to learn a great deal about it. Such a training program not only helps the system to obtain its needed manpower, but develops well-qualified individuals who may be hired into the system at a later date. A skilled student can contribute greatly in helping the court to meet its objectives. It is recommended that the program be extended to include more if not all of the judicial districts. The 25-75 percent matched funding could substantially assist districts handicapped by limited manpower because of lack of financial resources to hire additional personnel.

Legal and Criminology intern programs are also another source of manpower available to the juvenile system. The legal intern program not only provides the probation office with much needed manpower but it provides a learning experience for the prospective attorney alerting him to problems inherent in the juvenile court system. Also the probation officer learns more about formal legal decisions and how to use them in his work. The criminology student brings with him ideas on law enforcement and corrections. Thus individuals oriented in law, crime, and treatment come
together to provide manpower for the system. Under the federally funded Action program students from various other fields of study also come into the system. There are two Action programs available in Montana, the University Year In Action program and the Justice Volunteers to Action program. They allow for a student to be involved with the juvenile probation department as an assistant to the probation officer for one full year. It is recommended that any effort necessary be exerted to maintain the existence of these programs involving students, whether they be the funded or volunteer programs. The non-funded volunteer programs bring fifty-seven individuals into the system who assist the court in various ways including counseling, being Big Brothers or Big Sisters for fatherless or motherless children, finding foster care, and so forth. Questionnaire data indicated only nine judicial districts utilize volunteer programs while eight judicial districts rely fully on hired full and part time employees. It is recommended that these eight districts become a target area for implementing new programs.

Once a system has physical equipment and sufficient manpower, provisions must then be made to supply adequate programs through which an offender's behavior hopefully will be changed. In Montana, money budgeted for probation departments provide programs at the Yellowstone Boys Ranch and the Intermountain Deaconness Home. According to the questionnaire data only two judicial districts utilize either of
these facilities. The Florence Crittenon Home for Unwed Mothers is also available in Montana but it is not supported by probation department funds.

As noted earlier, some foster care programs are also available in Montana and paid for, at least in part, with probation department monies. As noted earlier, much work needs to be done to provide substantially more sources in this area. Probation Department funds are used to support the District Youth Guidance Home and the Group Foster Home Plan but data from the questionnaire indicates such support is very low. Most group homes in the state are funded by approximately $200,000.00 provided annually from a combination of state and federal funds channeled through the Department of Institutions and Board of Crime Control. Each district in the state that does have a Youth Guidance Home does have an incorporated Board of Directors who concentrate on finding community matching funds for these group homes.

Another program, the Detention Home Concept, is available in one district. Two other districts use either a "mini-group home" or an individual foster home as an alternative to detention, but these are not provided and paid for out of the county general fund.

Psychological evaluation and counseling programs involve using private as well as public referrals. Private referrals are paid for either out of the Clerk of Court's
budget or the probation department's budget. Federal funds have provided money also but their availability will be decreasing over the next ten years requiring the counties to provide for a substantial increase in cost. The University of Montana, Warm Springs State Hospital, Pine Hills School, and Mountain View School also presently provide such services to a limited degree with the only cost to the county being for transportation.

One district reported budgeting money for prevention programs. Other juvenile delinquency prevention programs are funded through the Youth Development Bureau in Helena. This agency awards federal grants to various county, city or school governments but is prevented from funding court operated programs as the monies passed into the other governmental budgets are intended to assist the juvenile justice system in reduction of delinquent youth. The Youth Development Bureau's budget for 1972-73 was approximately $300,000. This bureau assists the courts in other ways by organizing groups to develop youth guidance homes and by providing assistance in search of funds for court operated programs. 128

Each juvenile probation department in the state is involved in developing and using prevention programs which consist of "other agency referrals". One judicial district

---

128 Information provided by Shirley Miller and Charles McCarthy of the Youth Development Bureau, Helena, Montana.
uses an intensive group counseling program and has had excellent results on the effectiveness of this program. The other agency referral services assist the probation officer in accomplishing one of his objectives, i.e. diverting youth out of the juvenile court system before the need for formal court handling arises. Every agency in the state that has contact with juveniles is available and it is recommended that every juvenile probation officer familiarize himself with what services are available from these agencies and learn how to refer youth to them. The *Health, Welfare and Recreation Agencies in Montana 1970* directory lists and describes approximately 275 such agencies.\(^{129}\) The *Montana Social Service Health and Recreational Directory 1974* lists approximately 600 agencies providing services on a statewide basis.\(^{130}\) Some county and district probation officers have compiled their own directories, one of which is the *Health and Welfare Resource Guide for Missoula, Montana, 1973*.\(^{131}\) It is recommended that an attempt be made to compile more directories listing county and district services available.

---


It is not known if the paid and non-paid programs available to the juvenile court system are the answer to juvenile delinquency but the court does utilize these programs in order to divert youth out of the system as well as to provide services for youth experiencing different problems. It is assumed that a number of these youth do not return to the juvenile court system but there is no data available to substantiate this assumption. It is recommended that either the Board of Crime Control or the individual districts establish some method of data collection to determine the effectiveness of these programs in an effort to create interest in the development of preventive programs which would facilitate the delivery of services to needy youth.

Institutional Component - In the systems analysis theory, the institutional component is concerned with gaining support for policies as well as legitimizing what the organization is doing. On the surface it is very difficult to identify any institutional subsystem in the juvenile court system in Montana. No Board of Directors or Public Relations firm exists to "sell" the court. There are, however, many Montana groups involved in gaining support for the court. Section 10-628, Revised Codes of Montana 1947, provides for a juvenile court committee appointed by a judge.

\[^{132}\text{Katz and Kahn, p.p. 82, 96-99.}\]
"to meet and confer with him on all matters pertaining to the juvenile department of the court, and shall act as a supervisory committee of detention homes, and in the selection of foster homes." Only a few districts in Montana actually have such a committee and their degree of activity is unknown. Questionnaire responses indicated the feeling is that the committee generally exists in name only. However in two districts responses indicated the committee does take a very active role.

Other organizations that partially fulfill the concept of the institutional subsystem on a statewide basis include the Judges Association, the Montana Correctional Association, the Juvenile Probation Officers Association, and the Montana Advisory Council on Children and Youth. Each of these groups meet periodically and deal with particular problems of the court, seeking support of juvenile court policies. However none of these organizations carry the power of a Board of Directors or a Board of Trustees.

The Board of Crime Control and the Youth Development Bureau assist in gaining support by funding delinquency programs and making statewide releases on awarded programs. The Youth Development Bureau is new in Montana and attempts to provide assistance on program development.

---

133 Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1973), C. 6, Sec. 10-628, p. 145.
No formalized policy has been established for formal dispensation of information. Therefore individual probation officers, by word of mouth, probably do more to gain support for court policies as well as trying to legitimize to the public what the court is doing than any other institutional component. Seventeen officers responding to the questionnaire indicated they go to at least five public meetings per month where court policies are discussed. Ten officers indicated they go to from five to ten meetings per month, and three officers indicated they go to from ten to fifteen meetings per month. These meetings are usually public speaking engagements at night. During regular working hours probation officers also discuss court policy with other professionals with whom they come in contact.

The biggest problem in this area is the lack of coordination existing between all of the groups involved in selling the court policies or legitimizing what the juvenile system supports. This results in a lack of interest in what is happening within the system. As a result legislators often attempt to make decisions concerning the system without really knowing what a particular phase is about. Personnel within the system must often operate in the dark because of this lack of coordination and failure to dispense formalized policy.

Because there is no formally established institutional component it is difficult to make recommendations
concerning external support of the system. Organized support from the Associations mentioned above guided toward concrete objectives of "selling" court programs would be one alternative to the word-of-mouth support now existing.

ADAPTION

The concept of adaption is concerned with gaining knowledge about the system with regard to budget, programs and statistics in order to determine the effectiveness of each. Sections 10-620 and 10-631, Revised Codes of Montana 1947, provide for the payment of salaries and further state:

The County Commissioners of all countries are hereby authorized, empowered, and required to provide the necessary funds and to make all needful appropriations to carry out the provisions of this Act.¹³⁴

Feedback as to budget appropriations comes from the individual counties and information available is limited to how much money is spent in each line item category. No data are available on a district basis unless individual probation officers keep track of their funds for the district they serve. This failure to keep such information on a district basis causes problems in administering all the funds allotted to the probation department and in gaining additional funds from such agencies as the Board of Crime Control and the Youth Development Bureau. It is recommended that legislation be enacted providing for district-wide budget feedback, as well as county feedback, in order to facilitate administrative procedures.

There is no real program feedback in Montana because there is no organized program designed to interpret the effectiveness of programs. One district in the state has used a limited evaluation program pertaining to foster care which broke down the foster care program into various categories such as placements in foster homes, length of stay, what happened to the youth both during and after foster care, cost, and how many homes were recruited, lost and/or maintained during the evaluation period. There may be other districts that have similar breakdowns but there is insufficient data available to determine this. It is recommended that some type of evaluative feedback be incorporated on all funded programs in the state which should include some follow up on youth involved in the program in order to determine if each program is beneficial or a waste of money. The collection of this data would help in obtaining funds, in determining if the programs being used are working, and in planning for future action.

There are statistics available on a county and district level to determine the number of juveniles passing through the system. Most judicial districts are provided with a data form that the Board of Crime Control supplies that gives a breakdown of basic information on every juvenile that passes through the informal and formal court system. This form gives some feedback on flows and some social history background. Access to such records at the county
and district levels, as well as from the Board of Crime Control, is limited for the protection of juveniles passing through the system. A copy of the juvenile statistical analysis card presently used is included in Appendix B of this paper. It is recommended that this card be revised to include the following changes:

(1) Section J should be amended as follows:

J. Referred by:

1. Sheriff
2. Police
3. Fish and Game
4. Other Law Enforcement
5. School
6. Social Agency
7. County Attorney
8. Parents
9. Other Court
10. Other (specify)

This particular breakdown identifies more precisely what law enforcement agencies are referring youth into the court. The present breakdown provides only the designation "law enforcement" for the first four categories. It is important to identify particular referral sources.

(2) Section K should be amended as follows:

K. Reason referred:

1. Offense (Code No.).
2. Voluntary referral without committing an offense.
3. Number of additional charges and/or offenses presently involved with the one listed above (No code number needed).

This breakdown provides for the use of a specific coded offense number but it also includes a new section for a voluntary referral by a youth seeking help. The youth in this category should not have to be coded into an offense breakdown if he or she is voluntarily seeking assistance
rather than being brought in for breaking the law. Adding category three allows for collecting data on the total number of offenses committed by the juvenile. A separate code number is not needed when one individual commits several offenses. Only the most serious offense committed would be listed in category one. In category three the number one would be inserted in the box provided on the form to show that the individual actually committed two offenses, one coded and the other listed in box number three. If three offenses had been committed then a number two would be inserted in the box in category three, etc.

(3) Section L should be amended as follows:

L. Prior Delinquency

1. Yes 2. No

3. List the total number of prior delinquent offenses not previously reported.

4. List the total number of prior delinquent offenses.

In the present form the probation officer is asked to list if the youth has had prior delinquency and if he has, then he is to place a number in the box signifying the total number of offenses. This is misleading as the form was intended to show the total number of prior delinquent offenses not previously listed rather than the total number of offenses previously reported. This change provides for both options.

(4) Section R should be amended as follows:

R. Diagnostic Services:

1. Have you received any services in the following categories:
a. Mental evaluation or counseling
   Yes  No
b. Medical check-up
   Yes  No
2. When?
   a. Mental  Year___________
   b. Medical  Year___________
3. Are you still receiving these services?
   Yes  No
4. Have you ever been referred to or went voluntarily to another social service agency such as welfare, vocational rehabilitation, etc.?
   Yes  No
5. When?  Year___________
6. Check if there is going to be a referral to any mental, medical or other social agency.
   Yes  No
7. List agency ____________________________

This proposed amendment would completely revise Section R of the present form. The present form provides three basic categories as follows:

A. Mental
   1. Available
   2. Not available
   3. Not indicated

B. Medical
   1. Available
   2. Not available
   3. Not indicated
C. Social

1. Available
2. Not available
3. Not indicated

This present form does not provide any useful information and in most of the state statistics the response was that as high as 98 percent of the information requested in this section was not indicated. This is due, in part, to this being a useless section because no explanation or proper breakdown is apparent. If this category is to be used at all the proposed changes will make the section more useful.

(5) Section T should be amended as follows:

T. Employment and school status:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>Out of School</th>
<th></th>
<th>In School</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Drop-out</td>
<td>Suspended</td>
<td>Expelled</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Not employed</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Employed - full time</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>- part time</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Inapplicable (preschool)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

This section would greatly clarify the out of school category as the present form does not indicate whether the youth is a dropout, suspended student, or expelled student. The proposed section would definitely identify the dropout, suspended student, and expelled student and provide information to the courts and schools as to the number of offenders in each category being processed through the court.
Section U should be amended as follows:

U. School attainment and adjustment:

1. Does the school see you as a behavior problem?
   Yes    No

2. Actual school record check conducted?
   Yes    No

3. Behavior listed by school as:
   Good  Fair  Bad

The present section provides very little reliable information, because it requires the probation officer to make a value judgment as to the youth's behavior. The change recommended would provide better information and indicate if the school record was ever actually checked.

(7) A new section is proposed which could be added to information found on the back of the form:

Family size to determine low income:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>No. in family</th>
<th>Family's Yearly Income</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Non-farm</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>$1900</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>2500</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>3100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>3800</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>4400</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>5000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>5600</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

These figures are based on information supplied by the local Missoula-Mineral Community Action Programs Agency. This section is recommended as a way to identify more accurately the number of low income families that come to the attention of the court. The present income breakdown places most fami-
lies in the $5,000 to $10,000 income range but it does not take into consideration the number of individual members in the family.\textsuperscript{135}

(8) This section is also proposed to coincide with the above proposed section.

Family status:

1. Public Assistance
2. Low Income
3. Middle Income
4. High Income

Projected estimates of the middle income and high income brackets would be needed to determine categories three and four if this section were to be effective, as well as the total number of members in the family.

None of the three adaption elements provide any predictability of future trends nor do they tell where money or programs may be needed. The changes recommended above would assist in more effectual collection of pertinent data. Additionally it is recommended that the Board of Crime Control either contract with another agency or firm, or look into the possibility themselves, of determining a method of analyzing information on budgets, programs, and statistics.

THE MANAGERIAL SUBSYSTEM

The managerial subsystem is the administrative arm of the entire system. It cuts across all the earlier described subsystems and is responsible for coordinating all

\textsuperscript{135} Missoula -Mineral Community Action Programs Agency, (Missoula, Montana).
other subsystems. It attempts to resolve conflicts erupting between hierarchial levels and to coordinate the external requirements with the needs and resources of the organization.\textsuperscript{136}

The two primary managers in the juvenile court system are the district juvenile judge and the chief probation officer. Together, or individually, they select employees, indoctrinate them into the system, provide the regulating methods to keep them in the system, etc. In the hierarchial system the judge is at the top but because of his work overload a considerable amount of his responsibility is delegated to the chief probation officer in many districts. Generally the duties involved in procurement of physical as well as personnel necessities are handled by the chief probation officer in his managerial role. Also he may do most of the preliminary work of writing the budget and presenting it to the county commissioners although in most districts the judge makes the actual presentation. Both the judge and probation officer are primary persons involved in "selling" the program to the public, county commissioners, and legislature. Whenever the adaptive subsystem forecasts change they gather the necessary data and the judge makes the final decision regarding the recommended change. Both work to

\textsuperscript{136}Katz and Kahn, p. 94.
settle disputes between agencies often acting as arbitra-
tors. Too, each or both are responsible for coordinating
the external requirements with the needs and resources of
the organization. In one sense the judge is the Board of
Directors because he is the ultimate authority in the juve-
nile court system. He not only makes all policy decisions
but executes the decisions or delegates this authority to
the chief probation officer. It is the coordination of
efforts between the judge and the juvenile probation officer
that keeps the present system operating in each of the
eighteen judicial districts, and the willingness of these
people in each district to associate with those in other
districts on an informal basis helps the system to develop
into a better functioning organization at a multi-district
or statewide level.
CHAPTER IV

SUMMARY

The intent of this paper was to use the systems model as an organizational framework to classify, describe, and observe the various components and elements of the informal juvenile court system because of the apparent benefits it offers to the entire juvenile court system. More specifically this involved identifying the informal processes of the Montana juvenile court, determining if the goals set down by the court have been accomplished, determining if the informal process is effective or ineffective, pointing out the weaknesses and strengths of the informal process, determining how important the informal process is in relation to the entire juvenile court process, and making recommendations for juvenile court operation in Montana.

The model provided a basis for locating the system, specifying its task functions, and identifying the boundaries, the maintenance subsystem, the adaption subsystem, and the managerial subsystem. This not only involved identifying the system under study as the informal juvenile court system but allowed for studying the roles and procedures a probation officer is involved with in both the informal and formal court systems, pointing out how the system is maintained from
within through the selection, indoctrination, and regulation of employees, and finally how the system is changed from without by the external demands of the public, legislature and courts. These groups brought about change in the system which ultimately affected the roles of the people within the system. The in-depth analysis included looking at the procurement of resources such as office space, budgets, manpower, etc., and even dealt with the concept of the necessity to "sell" the policies of the court to the public, this being primarily accomplished through the efforts of organizations, judges, agencies, and the probation officers themselves.

The number of youth referred through the juvenile court system in 1970, 1971 and 1972 are listed below, as well as the total number of offenses these youth committed, the total number handled informally, and the total number of youth handled formally and the total number of youth placed in public and private institutions. Because of the possibility of error due to limited reporting procedures, this information should only be used as an indicator of the number of youth flowing into the juvenile court system.

**TABLE II**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>No. of Youth Referred</th>
<th>No. of Offenses Committed</th>
<th>No. Handled Informally</th>
<th>No. Handled Formally</th>
<th>No. Placed in Institutions</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1970</td>
<td>6,083</td>
<td>Unk.</td>
<td>5,782</td>
<td>301</td>
<td>131</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1971</td>
<td>5,639</td>
<td>9,695</td>
<td>5,409</td>
<td>230</td>
<td>105</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1972</td>
<td>5,979</td>
<td>8,340</td>
<td>5,652</td>
<td>327</td>
<td>131</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
It can be seen that a greater number of youth were handled informally. Although it is unknown how many of these youth later went into the adult criminal justice system, it seems that informal handling did result in keeping youth out of the formal juvenile court.137

The purpose of the Juvenile Court of Montana, as described in Section 10-601, R. C. M., 1947 is:

This act shall be liberally construed, to the end that its purpose may be carried out, to wit: that the care, custody, education, and discipline of the child shall approximate, as nearly as may be, that which should be given the child by its parents, and that, as far as practicable, any delinquent child shall be treated, not as a criminal, but as misdirected and misguided, and needing aid, encouragement, help and assistance. And that, as far as practicable, in proper cases, that the parents or guardians of such child may be compelled to perform their moral and legal duty in the interest of the child. The principle is hereby recognized that children under the jurisdiction of the court are wards of the state, subject to the discipline and entitled to the protection of the state, which may intervene to safeguard them from neglect or injury and to enforce the legal obligation due to them and from them.138

This purpose was consistent with the overall philosophy of the "Reformers" who, early in history, were concerned that juveniles were not receiving adequate treatment in adult courts and therefore needed some protection and treatment in a court where the youth would not be labeled as a

---


138Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1968), C. 6, Sec. 10-601, P. 576.
criminal. The system that developed in Montana in order to accomplish this purpose primarily emphasized keeping the offender out of the formal court system because of a definite concern of the effect labeling has upon an individual.

The systems analysis illustrated that to support this operational informality the system attempts to provide rehabilitative services through the court such as counseling, foster care, psychological help, and so forth. The system also attempts to develop community awareness and develop community resources into which troubled youth can be channeled in an effort to eliminate, or at least curb, delinquent behavior. It is only when a youth, after being processed through the informal phase of the juvenile court, continues to behave in a delinquent manner, that he is processed formally. If the measurement of success due to informality were based on the total number of commitments compared to the total number of youth referrals, then it could be assumed that the informal system is very effective. However the study revealed the existence of some ancillary problems.

First of all it was noted that the arrest authority of a probation officer could interfere with other related duties unless it was limited to probation violations and lawful orders of the court.

Several problems existed because of detention. Out of 5,639 youth referred into the system in 1971, 1,040 spent
3,437 days in jail.139 This is a problem because of the inadequate facilities available in Montana. Strict detention procedures should be enacted restricting both the authority to detain and the circumstances under which detention is permitted. The state legislature should limit the authority to detain to the probation officer rather than the police. Detention should be used only when it is necessary to protect the community or the youth, or if necessary to keep the youth in the jurisdiction. The law should require a detention hearing within 48 hours of initial detention and the judge should require the release of any youth placed in detention without proper authority.140

Often preliminary inquiry procedures violated a youth's basic rights. To protect these, each youth should be advised of his rights under Miranda and Gault. He should be informed of his right to have any decision reviewed by the district juvenile judge, and precautions should be taken to assure the presence of at least one parent or guardian at the preliminary inquiry. In addition, some means of providing an attorney, if the juvenile so desires, should be implemented.

139 Information provided by the Montana Board of Crime Control from their 1971 statewide juvenile court statistics.

140 The President's Commission on Law Enforcement and Administration of Justice, Juvenile Delinquency, p.p. 36, 37.
Problems in the area of probation included that the probation officer placed the youth on probation as well as the judge. Although this may appear to cause a conflict, it does not have to, if the probation officer enters into an informal consent decree with the youth and his parents. Use of such a decree gives the probation officer the authority to enter into an agreement with the youth and his parents without formally processing the youth on a petition alleging delinquency.

Finally, scarce resources create a myriad of problems. Inadequate counseling staff, foster care facilities and foster parents, physical facilities, and administrative assistance cause ineffective operation. There is not enough travel pay allotted nor manpower available to facilitate truly effective operation.

Even though these problems exist, however, it can be concluded that the informal juvenile court system is very important in meeting the purpose set down by the Montana legislature. Without this informality a youth could not escape the labeling stigma arising from being exposed to the formal court. With such informality more alternatives for handling delinquent and/or troubled youth are available. They can be helped, through counseling and psychological evaluations, to find themselves, and then to help themselves. This conclusion is not meant to degrade the effectiveness of the formal court and the institutions. But, for the good of all, every effort should be made to proceed informally.
APPENDIX I

The following appendix is the questionnaire submitted to the juvenile probation officers of the State of Montana in the year 1971. Part of the data collected as a result of distributing this questionnaire was used in Chapter III of this paper.
I. ARREST STAGE

1. Have you ever had to make an arrest of a juvenile?
   Yes 24  No 8

2. If yes, for what type of offense did you make the arrest? (Check as many boxes as required to answer)
   - __________ Child in need of supervision (Offenses for which an adult cannot be charged, such as runaways, ungovernable, curfew, etc.)
   - __________ Misdemeanor
   - __________ Felony
   - __________ Traffic
   - __________ Fish and Game

3. Have you assisted local law enforcement in making an arrest of a juvenile?
   Always 9  Frequently 7  Rarely 11  Never 6

4. Do you ever make arrests without the assistance of a local law enforcement officer?
   Always 4  Frequently 3  Rarely 15  Never 8

5. How many arrests did you make this year?
   Fill in the blank __________

6. How many arrests did you make in the year 1969-1970?
   Fill in the blank __________

7. Do you feel that a juvenile probation officer should be making arrests? Check as many as needed.
   Always 3  Frequently 3  Rarely 16  Never 10

II. DETENTION STAGE

8. Does the arresting officer detain juveniles without the permission of the court?
   Always 1  Frequently 4  Rarely 14  Never 12
9. Does the arresting officer fill out a written report stating the reasons for holding the juvenile?

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Always</th>
<th>Frequently</th>
<th>Rarely</th>
<th>Never</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

10. Is the arresting officer required to fill out such a report in your area?

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Always</th>
<th>Frequently</th>
<th>Rarely</th>
<th>Never</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>28</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

11. How soon are the parents or guardian notified when a juvenile is placed in detention?

- [ ] 16 one hour after detention
- [ ] 3 two-five hours after detention
- [ ] 1 five-ten hours after detention
- [ ] 13 other-specify ________________________________

12. Who normally notifies the parent or guardian when a juvenile is placed in detention?

- [ ] 23 arresting officer
- [ ] 1 intake officer (or jailer)
- [ ] 0 other-specify ________________________________

13. What are the most common reasons given to you for not being able to notify a parent or guardian after a child has been placed in detention? Check as many as needed.

- [ ] 10 no telephone
- [ ] 3 parents or guardian not at home
- [ ] 20 not able to locate parents
- [ ] 7 parents to drunk to come to station
- [ ] 2 none of the above
- [ ] 6 other-specify ________________________________
14. Is the juvenile permitted a phone call to his parents or guardian when arrested and detained?

Always 25  Frequently 3  Rarely 4  Never 0

15. Does the arresting officer notify the parents instead of permitting the juvenile to call?

Always 12  Frequently 15  Rarely 2  Never 2

16. Rate the importance of those factors listed below in deciding why a juvenile should be placed in detention. (1 = most important; 5 = least important)

2.2 attitude of offender
1.4 seriousness of charge
2.9 prior record
2.5 Other-specify ____________________________________________

17. Does the arresting officer notify you after placing a juvenile in detention?

Always 29  Frequently 3  Rarely 0  Never 0

18. Do you feel it is the responsibility of the arresting officer or the probation officer to notify the parents immediately after the juvenile is placed in detention?

24 arresting officer
9 probation officer
2 other-specify ____________________________________________

19. Who makes the releases on a juvenile placed in detention?

1 jailer  10 district juvenile judge
0 police  7 sheriff
1 county attorney  4 juvenile officer
19 juvenile probation officer

20. Has a law enforcement officer ever refused to release a juvenile in detention upon your order?

Always 0  Frequently 0  Rarely 0  Never 32
21. If the answer to the above question is always, what was the reason? Check as many as needed.

___ involved in serious felony
___ poor attitude of offender
___ destruction of jail property
___ other- specify ______________

III. PRELIMINARY INQUIRY STAGE

22. What per cent of your time is spent in preliminary inquiry work? (Court Referee)

10 15% or less
11 15%-30%
 7 30%-60%
 4 60% or more

23. Many informal adjustments consist of the following: warnings, left up to parents, essays, grounding, detention, probation, foster home, special classes, work party, big brothers, use of YMCA, restitution, out of state placement, referrals to other agencies youth counselors, volunteers.

Can you add any other informal adjustment used in your area?

Specify: Group therapy; take driver's license

24. What is the process or document used in your area to notify the juvenile and the court that an offense has been committed?

14 Notice to appear
 3 Summons
10 Citation
 1 No formal document at all
 8 Other-specify ________________________________
25. Approximately how soon is the juvenile required to appear before the court (probation officer) after he is charged with a delinquent offense?

   4  immediately
   25 one to seven days
   1  seven to fourteen days
   2  fourteen days or more

26. Is at least one parent required to accompany the juvenile when he appears at the preliminary inquiry?

   Always 29  Frequently 3  Rarely 0  Never 0

27. Is an attorney involved at the preliminary inquiry stage?

   Always 5  Frequently 9  Rarely 15  Never 0

28. Does the juvenile probation officer normally conduct a preliminary inquiry in your judicial district?

   Always 16  Frequently 10  Rarely 5  Never 1

29. If the answer to the above question is never, who conducts the preliminary inquiry?

   2  County Attorney  2  District Juvenile Judge
   0  Other-specify _________________________

30. Have you dismissed any cases for improper arrest or improper procedural technique?

   Always 0  Frequently 1  Rarely 19  Never 11

31. Approximately how many times have you dismissed a case?

   State number for 1970 __________

32. If the juvenile denies the allegations against him do you (as juvenile probation officer) make the judgment of his guilt or innocence at the preliminary inquiry stage?

   Always 0  Frequently 8  Rarely 4  Never 18
33. If the answer to the above question is never, who is the case referred to?

1 County Attorney
17 District Juvenile Judge
1 Dismissed
3 Other-specify ____________________________

34. Do you only handle cases in which the juvenile admits his guilt in the offense?

Always 12 Frequently 6 Rarely 5 Never 5

35. Do you use the county attorney as a legal advisor at the preliminary inquiry?

Always 11 Frequently 16 Rarely 12 Never 7

36. Do you use the District Juvenile Judge as a legal advisor at the preliminary inquiry?

Always 4 Frequently 9 Rarely 12 Never 7

37. Do you handle any serious vandalisms, burglaries, larcenies, rapes, or drug violations at the preliminary inquiry?

Always 12 Frequently 8 Rarely 7 Never 5

38. Of the above mentioned offenses what serious violations don't you handle? Check as many as needed.

5 vandalisms 7 larcenies 8 drugs
8 burglaries 15 rapes

39. Rate the importance of those factors listed below when you make a decision what to do with an offender. (1=most important, 4=least important)

1.86 offense 3.03 family
2.42 prior record 2.35 attitude
IV. PROBATION STAGE

40. Approximately how often is probation used in your judicial district?
   
   _2_ 15% or less of those cases handled
   _5_ 15%-30% of those cases handled
   _11_ 30%-60% of those cases handled
   _2_ 60%-90% of those cases handled
   _11_ 90%-100% of those cases handled

41. Do you normally contact a youth on probation:
   
   _2_ once every other month   _9_ once a month
   _22_ once every week

42. Do you use short term probations of 30 days or less?
   Always _0_ Frequently _18_ Rarely _10_ Never _3_

43. Do you use long term probations at the preliminary inquiry stage?
   Always _3_ Frequently _12_ Rarely _11_ Never _6_

44. Do you use indefinite periods of probation?
   Always _2_ Frequently _11_ Rarely _10_ Never _9_

45. Do you furnish the probationer with a written copy of the rules of probation?
   Always _23_ Frequently _5_ Rarely _3_ Never _1_

46. How strict are you in enforcing the rules of probation?
   Very strict _7_ Strict _11_ Moderate _13_ Lenient _1_

47. What does a violation of the rules of probation mean?
   _20_ referral to the district juvenile judge; _20_ additional probation; _10_ detention; _11_ other restriction; _2_ nothing at all.
48. Do you record probation violations?
   Always 21 Frequently 6 Rarely 4 Never 0

49. Do you record probation contacts?
   Always 15 Frequently 11 Rarely 3 Never 2

50. Do you locate jobs for your probationers?
   Always 1 Frequently 18 Rarely 10 Never 2

51. Do you involve your probationer in school recreation?
   Always 3 Frequently 15 Rarely 12 Never 0

52. Do you involve your probationer in community recreation?
   Always 3 Frequently 12 Rarely 14 Never 2

53. Have you ever used volunteers for probationers?
   Always 0 Frequently 6 Rarely 15 Never 10

54. What is your case load of probationers?
   State the number 25 X

55. Have you ever used a counselor program where you have had a (1 to 1) or (1 to 2) ratio with a client?
   Always 7 Frequently 12 Rarely 6 Never 6

56. V. INFORMAL COURT STAGE - (handled by judge without petition)
   Do you use the informal court proceedings in your area? (The juvenile and parents appear before the District Juvenile Judge without formal petition or citation)
   Yes 21 No 9

57. How many cases handled in your district appear before a District Juvenile Judge on an informal basis?
   State the number 500

58. Approximately how many cases per year are handled in your judicial district on an informal basis?
   State the number 3,555
59. Is an attorney involved in the informal court hearing?
   Always 4  Frequently 5  Rarely 17  Never 3

60. Do you feel the use of an informal court hearing is useful for the juvenile?
   Always 9  Frequently 16  Rarely 3  Never 2

61. Who presents the informal case before the District Juvenile Judge?
   12 County Attorney
   20 Juvenile Probation Officer
   3 Parents
   1 Other-specify

62. Is the informal hearing before the District Juvenile Judge handled....
   22 in his chambers
   10 in the court room
   1 other-specify

63. What is the normal disposition used by the Judge at the informal proceeding? Check as many as needed.
   19 warning and continued
   25 restitution made if needed
   4 suspended commitment
   24 probation
   6 commitment
   2 other-specify

64. Who supervises the juvenile after the informal hearing?
   3 parents
   27 parents and juvenile officer
   0 No one
   3 other-specify
65. What would be the most likely result if the juvenile violates the terms set down at the informal stage?

___ 6 warning
___ 5 additional probation
___ 8 return before the district Juvenile Judge w/o petition
___ 16 file formal petition declaring the juvenile delinquent
___ 0 other-specify ________________________

VI. FORMAL COURT STAGE - Those cases normally handled by a Juvenile Judge with a petition.

66. Who normally makes the decision to initiate proceedings against a juvenile?

___ 21 juvenile probation officer  ___ 16 county attorney
___  7 District Juvenile Judge  ___  0 Other - specify

67. Who normally prepares the petition against the juvenile in your area?

___  9 juvenile probation officer  ___ 24 county attorney
___  0 District Juvenile Judge  ___  0 Other - specify

68. Who normally serves the citation to the juvenile and parents for the formal court hearing?

___ 21 sheriff or police  ___ 14 juvenile probation officer
___  0 Other - specify ________________________

69. Is the juvenile notified of his right to counsel at the formal court proceedings?

Always ___ 32 Frequently ___ 0 Rarely ___ 0 Never ___ 0

70. Is a defense attorney present at the formal juvenile delinquency proceedings?

Always ___ 9 Frequently ___ 11 Rarely ___ 12 Never ___ 0
71. Do you feel it is necessary that the juvenile should have an attorney at the formal proceedings?

Always 14  Frequently 10  Rarely 7  Never 0

72. Do you feel an attorney should be involved in any juvenile proceeding -- if so, at what stage?

1  Never  5  Preliminary Inquiry
1  Informal Court  26  Formal Court

73. Does the District Juvenile Judge issue the Miranda warning to the juvenile at the time of the formal court hearing?

Always 26  Frequently 1  Rarely 1  Never 1

74. Where is the formal court hearing normally conducted?

8  private chambers
25  courtroom
0  other- specify

75. Is the formal proceeding conducted in an informal manner?

Always 7  Frequently 13  Rarely 3  Never 9

76. Is the formal proceeding similar to a criminal hearing with rules of evidence, etc.?

Always 15  Frequently 9  Rarely 6  Never 1

77. Have you had a jury trial for a juvenile delinquent in your judicial district in the last ten years?

3  Yes  28  No

78. On those cases going into juvenile court on a formal petition, is probation used as a disposition?

Always 2  Frequently 27  Rarely 1  Never 0

79. On those formal cases petitioned into juvenile court, is a referral for mental evaluation used?

Always 1  Frequently 18  Rarely 7  Never 4
80. Is a suspended commitment used in the formal court process?
Always 1________ Frequently 18____ Rarely 8____ Never 2____

81. Is a private placement used in the formal court process such as foster care, private school, etc.?
Always 0____ Frequently 20____ Rarely 9____ Never 0____

82. Is a commitment to department of institutions or any state institution used in the formal court process?
Always 3____ Frequently 14____ Rarely 12____ Never 0____

83. Are any juvenile cases referred to adult court for criminal prosecution in your area?
Always 1____ Frequently 0____ Rarely 20____ Never 8____

84. Approximately how many cases per year are handled in your judicial district on a formal basis with petition?
State the number 593 (for state)

85. What is the average number of commitments per year in your judicial district?
State the number 225 (for state)

86. Have your commitments been higher or lower for 1969-1970?
  3____ Higher  17____ Lower  8____ The same

87. Have your commitments been higher or lower for 1970-1971?
  5____ Higher  15____ Lower  7____ The same

VII. GENERAL INFORMATION STAGE

88. Do you use tutors in your area?
Always 0____ Frequently 5____ Rarely 4____ Never 12____

89. Do you handle suicide attempts?
Always 6____ Frequently 5____ Rarely 15____ Never 4____
90. How many suicide attempts have you handled? (Please fill in the number – leave blank if you did not handle any)

Formally __4__ Informally __36__

91. Is foster care used in your area?

Always __0__ Frequently __20__ Rarely __11__ Never __0__

92. Approximately how many juvenile offenders are placed in foster care? (Please use one figure if more than one officer fills in questionnaire in any one judicial district)

State the number __155__

93. What is the payment per month for foster care?

State the amount __$80.00__

94. Do you feel foster care is a good alternative to commitment?

Good __18__ Average __7__ Fair __4__ Poor __1__

95. What is the average number of public meetings per month you attend?

__17__ 5 or less __10__ 5 - 10 __3__ 10 - 15

__0__ 15 or more

96. Approximately what percent of your time is spent traveling?

__13__ 15% or less __16__ 15 - 30% __3__ 30 - 60%

__0__ 60% or more

97. What percent of your time is spent in administration?

__10__ 10% or less __11__ 10 - 20% __4__ 20 - 40%

__7__ 40% or more

98. How many days per year are spent in:

Institutes __41__ Seminars __141__ Schools __156__

Other __11__
99. Do you have an in-service program in your area?
   __14__ Yes  __19__ No

100. Have you participated in any training program within the last year?
   __22__ Yes  __10__ No

101. Do you attend Montana Law Enforcement Academy for training?
   __18__ Yes  __14__ No

102. Do you have other duties besides a juvenile probation officer?
    __8__ Sheriff or deputy sheriff  __2__ teacher
    __7__ Businessman  __0__ Judge  __2__ Other-specify:
    Painter, student

103. What is the average amount of time spent per week in writing reports, answering letters, etc.?
    __8__ 2 hours or less  __11__ 2 - 6 hours
    __7__ 6 - 12 hours  __6__ 12 hours or more

104. Does the attitude of the juvenile count when working with the offender?
    Always __21__ Frequently __9__ Rarely __0__ Never __0__

105. Do you have group foster homes available in your area?
    __12__ Yes  __18__ No

106. Do you intend on having a group home in your area within the next year?
    __11__ Yes  __15__ No

107. Do you use work programs in your area?
    Always __1__ Frequently __11__ Rarely __11__ Never __8__
108. What type of offenses do you use work programs for? Check as many as needed.

- [ ] illegal possession (12)
- [ ] traffic (11)
- [ ] vandalism/mal. dest. (17)
- [ ] misdemeanor (8)
- [ ] felonies (4)
- [ ] fish & game (6)
- [ ] other-specify (0)

does not apply

109. How do you normally get restitution when a vandalism or malicious destruction of property case occurs?

- [ ] juvenile judge orders it (19)
- [ ] demand it from juvenile and parents (10)
- [ ] request it from juvenile and parents (18)
- [ ] notify injured party to file (2)
- [ ] civil suit (1)
- [ ] don't handle restitutions (0)
- [ ] other-specify (0)

does not apply

110. Do you use other alternatives such as boarding schools or private schools instead of a referral to district juvenile courts?

Always [ ] Frequently [ ] Rarely [ ] Never [ ]

111. Do you refer any cases to Yellowstone Boys' Ranch?

Always [ ] Frequently [ ] Rarely [ ] Never [ ]

112. Approximately how many cases are referred to Yellowstone Boys' Ranch per year?

State the number [ ]

113. If you do not use Yellowstone Boys' Ranch, why?

- [ ] too much money (13)
- [ ] not satisfied with the program (7)
- [ ] never heard of it (0)
- [ ] other-specify (9)
114. Do you have an alcohol treatment program in your area?
Always ___ Frequently ___ Rarely ___ Never ___

115. If the answer to the above question is always, do you use it?
Always ___ Frequently ___ Rarely ___ Never ___

116. Do you have other drug treatment programs in your area?
Yes ___ No ___

117. Do you use them?
Always ___ Frequently ___ Rarely ___ Never ___

118. If the answer to the above question is never, why don't you use them?
Specify Refer to Mental Health

119. Do you have a Big Brother or Big Sister program in your area?
Yes ___ No ___

120. If the answer to the above question is yes, do you use the Big Brother/Big Sister program?
Always ___ Frequently ___ Rarely ___ Never ___

121. Approximately how many referrals have you made to the Big Brother/Big Sister program?
State the number ___

122. Do you have an Office of Economic Opportunity Youth Job Program for low income families in your area?
Yes ___ No ___

123. If yes, do you make any referrals to such a program?
Always ___ Frequently ___ Rarely ___ Never ___

124. Do you make referrals to mental health clinics, psychologists, etc. for examination?
Always ___ Frequently ___ Rarely ___ Never ___
125. Do you use the school counselor in your area as a resource person to work with juvenile offenders?

Always ___  Frequently ___  Rarely ___  Never ___

126. Do you use anyone in the ministerial association as a resource?

Always ___  Frequently ___  Rarely ___  Never ___

127. Do you use any individual business groups or social clubs in your area as a resource?

Always ___  Frequently ___  Rarely ___  Never ___

128. Have you developed any programs in your area that you feel are beneficial to your client and the community?

___ Yes  ___ No

129. If the answer to the above question is yes, could you name the programs?

Mini-foster Homes, Group Therapy

130. Has anyone else developed good workable programs?

___ Yes  ___ No

131. If the answer to the above question is yes, could you name the people and the programs?

Drop-in Center

132. What type of investigations do you make for the court? Check as many as needed.

____ juvenile presentence investigations

____ adult presentence investigations

____ social investigations in divorce cases

____ social investigations in general

133. Approximately how many truancy cases do you handle?

State the number ___
134. Is there a truant officer in your area other than yourself?

   __16__ Yes  __15__ No

135. Do you feel that the school should hire a truant officer to handle truancy?

   __20__ Yes  __10__ No

136. Is your primary job that of a truant officer?

   __1__ Yes  __31__ No

137. Have you ever started proceedings with the county attorney RE: R. C. M., 1947, Section 10-617 providing for penalty for improper and negligent training of children?

   __17__ Yes  __14__ No

138. If yes, how many times have you used this section of the code?

   State the number __56__

139. Do you refer many cases of dependent neglect to the Welfare Department?

   Always __10__ Frequently __16__ Rarely __3__ Never __2__

140. Do you get cooperation from the Welfare Department on dependent-neglect cases?

   Always __18__ Frequently __9__ Rarely __2__ Never __1__
APPENDIX II

The enclosed appendix is a sample of the juvenile statistical analysis card used on every delinquent referral to the probation officer and juvenile court. Discussion regarding this form can be found in Chapter III.
PART A—(not for statistical analysis)

A. NAME: ___________________________________________ (Last) ___________________________________________ (First) ___________________________________________ (Middle)

B. ADDRESS: ___________________________________________

CITYPHONE

PART B—(Data for analysis)

C. JUDICIAL DIST. Number: ____________

D. COUNTY: (Code) ____________

E. DATE OF BIRTH: ____________ (mo.) ____________ (day) ____________ (year)

F. AGE AT TIME OF REFERRAL: ____________

G. SEX: 1. Male 2. Female


I. DATE OF REFERRAL: ____________ (mo.) ____________ (day) ____________ (year)


K. REASON REFERRED: 1. Offense (Code)

2. (Number of additional charges and/or offenses presently involved with the one listed above) (Not code No.)

L. PRIOR DELINQUENCY: (excluding traffic) 1. Yes 2. No 3. Total number of prior delinquent offenses: (Not previously reported)

M. CARE PENDING DISPOSITIONS: 1. No detention or shelter care (Over night or longer) 2. Jail or Police Department Detention 3. Detention Home 4. Foster Home 5. Other (Specify)

N. NUMBER OF DAYS DETAINED: ____________

O. MANNER HANDLED: 1. Informal w/o petition 2. Formal w/petition

P. DISPOSITION: (Code)

Q. DATE OF DISPOSITION: ____________ (mo.) ____________ (day) ____________ (year)

R. DIAGNOSTIC SERVICES: 

a. Mental \ b. Medical \ c. So

S.__________________________________________________________________________

T. EMPLOYMENT AND SCHOOL STATUS: 

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Not employed</th>
<th>Out of School</th>
<th>In School</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td></td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

T-1. BROTHERS AND SISTERS LIVING AT HOME: 

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>No. Older</th>
<th>No. Younger</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

U. SCHOOL ATTAINMENT & ADJUSTMENT: 


b. Serious or persistent school misbehavior: 1. Yes 2. No


W. LIVING ARRANGEMENT OF CHILD: 


X. FAMILY INCOME (ANNUAL): 

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>$0 to $1,999</th>
<th>$2,000 to $3,999</th>
<th>$4,000 to $5,999</th>
<th>$6,000 to $7,999</th>
<th>$8,000 to $9,999</th>
<th>$10,000 and over</th>
<th>Unknown</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Y. RELIGIOUS DENOMINATION (Code)


Z. LENGTH OF RESIDENCE (of child) IN COUNTY: 

1. Not currently resident of County 2. Under one year 3. Under five years 4. Five years or more

LOCATION OF RESIDENCE

1. Rural 2. Urban—within city limits

FOR COMMENTS AND ADDITIONAL INFORMATION USE BACK SIDE OF SECOND SHEET.
**PART A**—(not for statistical analysis)

A. NAME: 

   

B. ADDRESS: 

   

**PART B**—(Data for analysis)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>C. JUDICIAL DIST. Number:</th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>D. COUNTY: (Code)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>E. DATE OF BIRTH: (mo.) (day) (year)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>F. AGE AT TIME OF REFERRAL:</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>G. SEX: 1. Male 2. Female</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I. DATE OF REFERRAL: (mo.) (day) (year)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>K. REASON REFERRED: 1. Offense (Code) 2. (Number of additional charges and/or offenses presently involved with the one listed above) (Not code No.)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>L. PRIOR DELINQUENCY: (excluding traffic) 1. Yes 2. No 3. Total number of prior delinquent offenses (Not previously reported)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>M. CARE PENDING DISPOSITIONS: 1. No detention or shelter care (Over night or longer) 2. Jail or Police Department Detention 3. Detention Home 4. Foster Home 5. Other (Specify)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>N. NUMBER OF DAYS DETAINED:</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O. MANNER HANDLED: 1. Informal w/o petition 2. Formal w/petition</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>P. DISPOSITION: (Code)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Q. DATE OF DISPOSITION: (mo.) (day) (year)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>R. DIAGNOSTIC SERVICES: Need for Diagnostic Services Indicated and provided Indicated but not available Not indicated</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

A. Me  
B. Me  
C. Soc  

| S. |  |
| T-1. BROTHERS AND SISTERS LIVING AT HOME No. Older No. Younger |  |
| X. FAMILY INCOME (ANNUAL) 1. Receiving public assistance at time of referral 2. Under $3,000 3. $3,000 to $4,999 4. $5,000 to $9,999 5. $10,000 and over 6. Unknown |  |
| Z. LENGTH OF RESIDENCE (of child) IN COUNTY: 1. Not currently resident of County 2. Under one year 3. Under five years 4. Five years or more LOCATION OF RESIDENCE 1. Rural 2. Urban—within city limits |  |

FOR COMMENTS AND ADDITIONAL INFORMATION USE BACK SIDE OF SECOND SHEET.
CODE FOR COUNTY

01 Beaverhead 22 Jefferson 43 Roosevelt
02 Big Horn 23 Judith Basin 44 Rosebud
03 Blaine 24 Lake 45 Sanders
04 Broadwater 25 Lewis & Clark 46 Sheridan
05 Carbon 26 Liberty 47 Silver Bow
06 Carter 27 Lincoln 48 Stillwater
07 Cascade 28 Madison 49 Sweet Grass
08 Chouteau 29 McConaughy 50 Teton
09 Custer 30 Meagher 51 Toole
10 Daniels 31 Mineral 52 Treasure
11 Dawson 32 Missoula 53 Valley
12 Deer Lodge 33 Musselshell 54 Wheatland
13 Fallon 34 Park 55 Wibaux
14 Fergus 35 Petroleum 56 Yellowstone
15 Flathead 36 Phillips 57 Blackfeet Res.
16 Gallatin 37 Pondera 58 Crow Res.
17 Garfield 38 Powder River 59 Flathead Res.
18 Glacier 39 Powell 60 Fort Belknap Res.
19 Golden Valley 40 Prairie 61 Fort Peck Res.
20 Granite 41 Ravalli 62 Northern Cheyenne Res.
21 Hill 42 Richland 63 Rocky Boy's Res.

CODE FOR RELIGIONS

00 Unknown 08 Church of God 18 Mennonite
01 None, Atheist or 09 Congregational 19 Methodist
Agnostic 10 Episcopal 20 Mission Covenant
02 Uncommitted, religious 11 Evangelical 21 Nazarene
beliefs but no particu­ 12 Friend (Quaker) 22 Pentecostal
lar faith 13 Hebrew (Jewish) 23 Presbyterian
03 Assembly of God 14 Hutterite 24 Protestant, 24 Protestant,
04 Baptist 15 Jehovah Witness Unspecified
05 Catholic 16 Church of Jesus 25 Salvation Army
26 Seventh Day
06 Christian 17 Lutheran
07 Church of Christ- 27 United Brethren
Scientist (Christian 28 Other (Specify)
Science)

CODE FOR DISPOSITION

00 Waived to criminal court 01 Complaint unsubstantiated
-- dismissed.

COMPLAINT SUBSTANTIATED
11 Warned, adjusted and counselled
12 Held open, continued or pending
13 Informal probation
14 Referred to other agency or return runaway
15 Temporary custody (in­ cluding group or foster home placement)
16 Other -- Specify

TRANSFER OF LEGAL CUSTODY
21 Public institution for delinquency or other public institution
22 Public agency (including court and formal probation)
23 Private agency or individual
24 Deferred or suspended commitment
25 Other -- Specify

REMARKS:
BIBLIOGRAPHY


Legislative Assembly. Laws, Resolutions and Memorials of the State of Montana. 3rd Session, Butte: Intermountain Publisher, 1873.


Montana, Constitution. Article II, Section 15, 21.


Revised Codes of Montana 1947.


A SYSTEMS ANALYSIS OF
THE INFORMAL JUVENILE COURT

By

Jeremiah F. Johnson

B.A., University of Montana, 1966

Presented in partial fulfillment of the requirements for the degree of:

Masters of Arts
University of Montana
1974

Approved by:

[Signatures]

Chairman, Board of Examiners

Dean, Graduate School

Date: Dec. 2, 1974
ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

Special thanks go to my wife, Mrs. Kay Johnson, for her patience and encouragement. I am deeply grateful for the assistance received from the following individuals and agencies who gave their time, help and/or guidance in completing this thesis:

Mr. Steve Nelsen, Juvenile Programs Coordinator, Board of Crime Control; Mr. John C. Vaughn, Bureau Chief of the Fraud Division of the Department of Revenue and former Bureau Chief of the Youth Development Bureau and former Juvenile Programs Coordinator of the Board of Crime Control; Mr. Charles Dooley, Chief Probation Officer, 7th Judicial District; Mr. Terry Wallace, Staff Attorney to the Juvenile Justice Advisory Council; Mr. Loren Harrison, Board of Crime Control; Dr. Gordon Browder, Professor of Sociology and my advisor; Dr. Robert Balch and Dr. Larry Elison, members of my committee; Mr. Dave Hopkins, law student at the University of Montana; the juvenile probation officers in Montana who responded to the questionnaire; Mrs. Terry Wallace and Mrs. Vickie Campbell who assisted in typing the first draft of the questionnaire and the first draft of the thesis; and Mrs. Sandy Johnson who typed the final draft.
# TABLE OF CONTENTS

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>ACKNOWLEDGEMENT</td>
<td>ii</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LIST OF TABLES</td>
<td>iv</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LIST OF CHARTS</td>
<td>v</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chapter</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I. INTRODUCTION.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Purpose</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Importance of Informality in the Treatment of Juveniles</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Historical Background</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Methodology</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Limitations of the Paper</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>II. SYSTEMS ANALYSIS</td>
<td>23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Specific Objectives</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Systems Model</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>What is Systems Analysis?</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Why Systems Analysis?</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>III. APPLICATION OF THE SYSTEMS MODEL TO THE MON-TANA INFORMAL JUVENILE COURT SYSTEM</td>
<td>33</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Locating the System</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Task Functions of the Juvenile Court</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Identifying How the System Maintains Its Working Structure</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Identifying the System Boundaries</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adaption</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Managerial Subsystem</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>IV. SUMMARY</td>
<td>124</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>APPENDIX I</td>
<td>130</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>APPENDIX II</td>
<td>149</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BIBLIOGRAPHY</td>
<td>151</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
### LIST OF TABLES

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Table</th>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>I</td>
<td>Informal Juvenile Court System Estimated Statewide Budget, 1972-1973</td>
<td>96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>II</td>
<td>Total Number of Male/Female Youth Between 0-18 Years of Age Referred Through the Juvenile Court System</td>
<td>125</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
# LIST OF CHARTS

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Chart</th>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>I</td>
<td>The Informal Juvenile Court System</td>
<td>25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>II</td>
<td>Montana Juvenile Offender Procedure Chart</td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
CHAPTER I

INTRODUCTION

PURPOSE

The system under study in this paper is the informal juvenile court system in the State of Montana. The primary emphasis will be on the informal system although some attention will be given to the formal juvenile court as it relates to the informal system. The informal juvenile court system comes into operation when a youth is processed either by a peace officer, juvenile probation officer or a district juvenile judge without the issuing of a formal petition alleging delinquency. Although a great number of cases are informally processed by peace officers and a few by district juvenile judges, this study concentrates on probation officers because it is believed they are the focal person handling offenders within the informal process.

THE IMPORTANCE OF INFORMALITY IN TREATMENT OF JUVENILES

The informal juvenile court system is being examined because of the apparent benefits it offers to the entire juvenile court system. When a police officer decides to cite a youth, or once a complaint of some type is filed,
generally a probation officer is called upon to decide the course of action. At his discretion the matter can be handled informally or it can be referred to the judge or county attorney for formal processing on a petition alleging delinquency. The decision made becomes very important for the youth involved. It is generally construed that the earlier a community detects delinquent and potential criminal behavior, and provides some method to change this behavior, the better it can protect itself. Although in some cases counseling is acceptable, if an offense is against the person or property a victim often wants and demands punishment. Not only may the offender's behavior be changed, but such punishment may deter potential offenders when they see what happens to their friend. But, such punishment and detection, especially when it affects youthful offenders at an early age, does not always result in this expected protection of the community.

As a juvenile advances into the juvenile court system it can be found that the further he advances the higher the risk becomes of the community identifying him as a delinquent. And, in many cases this labeling process not only comes from the community but also from the youth himself. When the community labels the youth as a delinquent this often reinforces in the youth the concept that he is a delinquent and if he responds by acting that way a vicious cycle begins and continues until either the youth
grows out of it, someone or something in the youth's life alters the behavior pattern, and/or the behavior pattern is altered through professional counseling provided by the community, the courts, or the institutions.¹

HISTORICAL BACKGROUND

**Early Developments**

Near the middle of the 19th century a movement emerged in the United States to protect young offenders from criminal proceedings. The original movement begun in England may years before when the chancery courts came into existence after the reign of Henry VIII. These courts were created to replace the ecclesiastical courts which had previously handled what are known today as dependent and neglect cases. At first the chancery or equity courts never assumed jurisdiction over children when they violated the criminal laws. They dealt only with cases where the

¹Numerous theories exist that classify delinquents and their behavior, each giving various reasons why the youth behaved the way he did. Two basic juvenile delinquency or criminology textbooks that discuss causation are *Juvenile Delinquency* by Ruth S. Cavan, and *Criminology* by Robert G. Caldwell. One of the best works that discusses many of the various causation theories is *Delinquent Behavior* by John M. Martin and Joseph P. Fitzpatrick.

Labeling theories can be found in most juvenile delinquency texts. A good presentation of the labeling concept can be found in Stanton Wheeler and Leonard S. Cottrell, Jr., *Juvenile Delinquency - Its Prevention and Control*.

Since it is not the intent of this paper to discuss causation theory, it is recommended by the author that the reader review these references in order to gain an insight as to why delinquency exists.
welfare or property of the child was at stake. The idea of the chancery court was transferred to the United States together with the English legal system and soon included protection for children in danger of personal and/or property injury.  

Other factors contributing to the philosophy of the juvenile court included the common law interpretation that a child under the age of seven could not be held responsible for committing a criminal act and the doctrine of *parens patriae*, which held the sovereign to be the father of those under legal disability within his territory, was adopted. The King, through his chancellors, assumed the general responsibility for protecting all infants in the realm. It was pointed out, states Eldefenso in *Wellesley v. Wellesley* that the King as *pater patriae* (father of his country) possessed an obligation to oversee the welfare of the children in his kingdom because of neglect, abuse, or abandonment of any child by his parents or guardians. The King, through his court of chancery, could then provide the proper care and protection for the child. This doctrine of *parens*

---


patriae, as William Downs states, is "the constitutional justification for the authority of the legislature to enact legislation which created the juvenile court." Downs goes on to state that this is not to be confused with the authority of the court itself for "the court does not derive its authority from any broad general principle of 'parens patriae'. The court derives its authority from the legislation which created it."\(^5\)

Problems arising because of the unrest of the 19th century were confronted by such men as Judge Peter Thatcher of Boston, John Augustus, the "Father of Probation", and Judge Benjamin Barr Lindsey of Colorado along with numerous other people across the United States who became known as the "Reformers". Problems arose with the trend toward urban development as the industrial revolution spread. Masses of people migrated to the United States and settled in the cities. Slums, unsavory housing, vice, crime and the disruption of the family followed. Labor exploited children and the school was only available for a few. Courts and institutions were faced with overcrowding. There was little or no segregation of men, women or children offenders until at least 1861 when it existed in a limited form in Chicago.\(^6\)


England had recognized the need for special handling of juvenile offenders, separating them from adults by passing the Juvenile Offenders Act of 1847. Prior to its passage juveniles were treated the same as adults in criminal proceedings. The "reformers" brought about change, providing the germ for the creation of the modern day juvenile court.

Massachusetts established a reform school for juvenile offenders as early as 1847. In 1869 Massachusetts law provided for "the presence in court of a 'state agent' or 'his deputy' whenever application is made for the commitment of any child to any reformatory maintained by the commonwealth." In 1860 laws were introduced to provide for separate hearings of juveniles under sixteen before a probate judge. Glueck states that here was the germ of the modern elaborate procedure for social investigations by requiring that an agent for the juvenile "shall have an opportunity to investigate the case, attend the trial and protect the interest of, or otherwise provide for the child." The first juvenile court created by statute began on July 1, 1899, in Cook County in Chicago, Illinois. The

7Eldefenso, p. 158.
9Ibid.
statute creating it was very comprehensive for it dealt with jurisdiction over the treatment of dependent, neglected, and delinquent children. The important point that the law set forth was that the delinquent child should be treated the same as the neglected or dependent child. Thus, it took into consideration that the issues before it required understanding, guidance, and protection rather than criminal responsibility, guilt, and punishment. The rationale was that a formal setting would be destructive to the goal of getting at the root of the child's problems. The child needed help, not punishment; therefore, there was no need for the traditional criminal procedural safeguards. The President's Commission on Law Enforcement and Administration of Justice expounded on this particular approach in their task force report when referring to the formalities of criminal procedure:

They formal proceedings were destructive for several reasons. First, the formal process -- charges, jury, trials, representation by counsel, evidentiary restrictions, motions and countermotions, the privilege against self-incrimination -- was inescapably identified with the criminal law, the atmosphere and presuppositions of which it was the objective of the juvenile court movement to eliminate in dealing with child offenders. Second, adversary procedures for determining whether a person committed a criminal act with a criminal state of mind were not useful for ascertaining the full picture of the child's behavior, including not only the conduct that brought him to court but the whole pattern.

10Eldefenso, p. 161.
of his prior behavior and relationships. Third, criminal procedures would put the child on one side and the court on the other, creating a tone of combat and contentiousness that would destroy the sought after cooperation of the child in the common effort to help him.11

The basic idea was that erring children should be protected and rehabilitated rather than subjected to the harshness of the criminal system. The offender was to be treated as an individual in need of better supervision until he reached a reasonable age, usually eighteen, when he would assume this responsibility on his own. As time passed, the scope of the philosophy came to include the fact that no child could be accused of a crime, nor could any child suffer any conviction of a criminal nature while below a certain age. The child could be accused of a delinquent act or adjudicated a delinquent but he could not be classified as a criminal.

Before it could be decided if the court should assume jurisdiction and supervision over the child, it became necessary for the nature and extent of the individual child's maturity or immaturity to be determined by the court. This demanded that each child be looked upon as an individual and be evaluated according to his assets and liabilities. Emphasis was placed upon a treatment plan that would be in the best interests of the individual child who had contact

11The President's Commission on Law Enforcement and Administration of Justice, Juvenile Delinquency, p. 28.
with the court. Presently there are 2,700 courts that hear children's cases in the United States. Every state, including the district of Columbia has followed the basic idea of the juvenile court philosophy formalized in the Illinois code in 1899.\footnote{The President's Commission on Law Enforcement and Administration of Justice, \textit{Juvenile Delinquency}, p. 12.}

**Montana Background**

Montana's concern over juveniles started as early as 1893 with the passage of legislation for a reform school for both males and females between the ages of eight and twenty-one. This act stipulated that when any offender between those ages was found guilty of any crime, including vagrancy or incorrigibility, but excluding murder or manslaughter, he could be placed in the state reform school by order of the court rather than be placed in jail. If the individual was incorrigible or unmanageable at the state reform school he could be returned to the court that passed sentence for further action, which usually meant placement in jail.\footnote{Legislative Assembly, \textit{Laws, Resolutions and Memorials of the State of Montana}, 3rd Sess., (Butte: Intermountain Publisher, 1893) p.p. 183-189.}

Other indications of a court movement in Montana arose in 1895 with the stipulation entered that the district court judge could hear such matters in his chambers.
The court further provided that each boy or girl committed to the state reform school should remain there until he or she reached the age of twenty-one, or until paroled or legally discharged. In some cases a girl could be released at eighteen if "she deported and conducted herself in such a manner as to make it reasonably probable that she had reformed and is a proper person to be discharged."\textsuperscript{14}

By 1907 the legislature prohibited children under sixteen from being confined with adults, created the office of probation, recognized the need for the state to assume jurisdiction over dependent-neglected children, and granted the court the power to place a delinquent on probation or in a foster home.\textsuperscript{15}

Finally in 1911 the Montana juvenile court was officially established. The majority of the earlier laws were retained and the juvenile court judges chosen to act in this capacity were district court judges. The major stipulations of the act were:

1. Any child seventeen or under was to be handled in juvenile court.


2. Delinquents were not to be incarcerated in a common jail.

3. Juvenile hearings were to be closed hearings.

4. The judge could appoint a juvenile improvement committee to assist him.

5. The probation officer became a paid officer of the court but his duties still consisted of investigating offenses rather than supervision of delinquents.\(^\text{16}\)

The original purpose or objectives of this act, carried over to the present, is stated in Section 10-601 of the Revised Codes of Montana:

This act shall be liberally construed to the end that its purpose may be carried out, to wit: That the care, custody, education, and discipline of the child shall approximate, as nearly as may be, that which should be given the child by its parents, and that, as far as practicable, any delinquent child shall be treated, not as a criminal, but as misdirected and misguided, and needing aid, encouragement, help and assistance.

And that, as far as practicable, in proper cases, that the parents or guardians of such child may be compelled to perform their moral and legal duty in the interest of the child.

The principle is hereby recognized that children under the jurisdiction of the court are wards of the state, subject to the discipline and entitled to the protection of the state, which may intervene to safeguard them from neglect or injury and to enforce the legal obligation due to them and from them.\(^\text{17}\)


\(^{17}\)Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1968), C. 6, Sec. 10-601, p. 576.
In 1919 the maximum age limit was raised from seventeen to eighteen and the judge was granted specific power to place a child in jail only if he felt it necessary. In 1921 the probation officer's duties were redefined and separation of juveniles from adults was again mentioned. The probation officer was now to fully examine any complaint against a juvenile under the ages of eighteen excluding those offenses not punishable by death or life imprisonment. This examination included the offense, child's surroundings, exact age, habits, school record, home conditions, and the habits and character of the parents or guardian. Once the report was completed it was to be presented in writing to the judge. The probation officer was also to attend all hearings as the judge directed.

By 1943 the juvenile codes were completely rewritten giving the court the power to grant permission to file a formal petition but allowing for an informal or preliminary inquiry to determine if the interests of the public or the child required further action. If the court desired that some informal adjustment take place prior to filing a for-


mal petition, the probation officer was notified and given the authority to conduct a preliminary inquiry and to supervise the youth without a formal declaration of delinquency. The judge could use his own discretion in placing a child found to be delinquent on probation, committing the child to a public or private institution, or ordering further care and treatment that the court felt would be in the child's best interest.  

By 1967 the legislature had added the provision that any child adjudicated a delinquent could be committed to the Department of Institutions. And finally by 1969, Sections 10-604, 10-605, 10-609, 10-618, 10-620 and 10-622 were repealed. Several new sections replaced them better clarifying points of law. For example, Section 10-605.1 specifically clarified the nature of the preliminary inquiry by providing that any child brought before the court on a delinquency charge could appear before the court or the juvenile probation officer for the purpose of making a preliminary inquiry to determine whether further action should be taken. The matter could be handled at this level by an informal adjustment including the placement of the child on probation. If a petition was deemed necessary then the county attorney

---

20 Revised Codes of Montana 1947, C. 6, Sec. 10-611, p.p. 801-802.

Section 10-608.1 revised the procedure for taking a child into custody and detaining him, providing that any peace officer, if circumstances warranted it, could take a child into custody and detain him. But the court or probation officer must be notified as soon as practicable and the officer could release the child to a parent or guardian upon receiving written promise from them to bring the child before the court. Section 10-611(3) gave the court an additional alternative disposition where a child was found to be delinquent. The judge could notify the director of the Department of Institutions if he felt a youth, who must be sixteen or older, was suitable for placement at the Youth Forest Camp. The child could be committed to the Department of Institutions for a period not to exceed thirty days for evaluation purposes to determine suitability for placement in the camp. If he proved suitable and there was space at the camp, the judge could commit the juvenile directly to the camp.

Objectives of the Montana Juvenile Court system were extended to include the following:

1. That juveniles sixteen years of age or older,
accused of committing or attempting to commit murder, man-
slaughter, arson in the first or second degree, assault in
the first or second degree, robbery, burglary, and carrying
a deadly weapon with intent to assault, or who commits rape
may be proceeded against the same as an adult. 25

2. That any juvenile charged with delinquency on
a written petition shall have the right to demand a jury
trial and the right to be represented by counsel. 26

3. That any juvenile found to be a delinquent has
the right to appeal the decision. 27

4. That juveniles shall be protected from public
release of their names in delinquency matters. 28

Personal experience in working with the people in-
volved in the Montana juvenile court system evidences exist-
ence of the following unstated objectives as well:

1. To keep as many youth as possible out of the
formal court system.

2. To provide rehabilitative services through the
court such as counseling, foster care, psychological help,

25Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1973), C. 6, Sec.

26Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1973), C. 6, Sec.
10-604.1, p.p. 138, 139.

27Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1973), C. 6, Sec.
10-630, p. 145.

28Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1968), C. 6, Sec.
10-633, p. 590.
etc. for juveniles and their families if necessary before resorting to the formal juvenile court system.

3. To develop community awareness of the juvenile system without releasing names of juveniles.

4. To develop alternative methods of dealing with juveniles prior to use of the formal court.

5. To develop the use of community resources to which the court can refer juveniles for help outside the court.

6. To de-emphasize the word "delinquent" when dealing with outside groups.

7. To get communities to work with youth to eliminate, or at least curb, delinquent behavior and thus keep youth from entering the system.

8. To teach the juvenile how to help himself.

The twofold purpose of the stated objectives set by law provides for a system which will treat juveniles as parents should "normally" treat them, but at the same time provides for treatment within a legal framework which considers the youth's rights as well as the community's protection. Discipline can be exercised in the strongest sense in that the possibility exists of removing a youth from his parents and the community if the parents either do not or are not able to exercise proper control. But it is the unstated objectives that provide a framework for carrying out the original intent of the philosophy of the juvenile court founders. Through
this framework an informal system is developed that helps, encourages, and disciplines youth without attaching to them the stigma of being labeled delinquent. Since unstated objectives are, by definition, implied rather than written it should be noted that many more than those listed here do exist. These are the most observable.

METHODOLOGY

Data

Data used in this study were gathered through research, preparation and distribution of a questionnaire, and numerous telephone and personal discussions with people highly knowledgeable in the field. The author's personal expertise gained from studying and working in the field proved invaluable in interpreting the data collected and in explaining its relevance to this paper.

Library Research - Several Montana and United States Supreme Court decisions as well as the Montana Code were thoroughly researched with the intent of emphasizing how they relate to the operation of the juvenile justice system. Many books and studies were also read to gain a better understanding of the numerous theories that classify delinquents and their behavior and to afford a means of developing the history of the juvenile courts.

Questionnaire - In 1971 a questionnaire was devised and sent out to 26 full time and 17 part time probation officers in an effort to determine their roles in relation to the
informal juvenile court system. The questionnaire was intended to assist the researcher in identifying the formal role of the juvenile probation officers for comparison to that role prescribed by law.

Seven major categories of the questionnaire related role requirements to arrest, detention, preliminary inquiry, probation, informal court, formal court, and generalized duties. The design of the questionnaire was such that the respondents were able to reply: Always___, Frequently___, Rarely___, or Never___ to nearly all questions. "Always" indicated that the respondent was always involved in that particular type of behavior, while "Never" indicated he did not deal with that type of behavior. The responses were rank ordered to indicate what behavior pattern existed in each judicial district. In the actual analysis of the data only the State totals were used so no one judicial district could be identified as to its procedures.

In all categories except "generalized duties", the "Always" and "Frequently" responses were combined and the "Rarely" and "Never" responses were combined to make two rank ordered divisions. Data were further analyzed to determine what percent of juvenile probation officers were involved in certain behavior. Responses in the "generalized duties" category were not included in this breakdown in order to show specific responses to programs the officers were developing.
Eighteen full time probation officers and 14 part time probation officers responded constituting 74 percent response. Sixteen of the 18 judicial districts were represented by these officers. The total juvenile population (individuals ranging in age from 10 to 17) residing in the 16 judicial districts represented approximately 90 percent of the juvenile population in the State of Montana. The 1970 delinquent population for the State of Montana, according to the Governor's Crime Control statistics, was 6,062 and the 1970 delinquent population for the 16 judicial districts responding approximated 5,556 or approximately 92 percent of the total delinquent population in the State at that time.

Contacts - Numerous telephone contacts and personal discussions were had with various individuals within and without the juvenile justice system to gain insight into the workings of the system. Some of the individuals who furnished a considerable amount of information were: Mr. Jack Vaughn, former Chief Probation Officer of the 4th Judicial District; Mr. Steve Nelsen, Juvenile Programs Coordinator for the Board of Crime Control; Mr. Loren Harrison, a former researcher for the Board of Crime Control; and Mr. Terry Wallace, an attorney in Missoula, Montana who shows a deep and sincere interest in youth. This list only includes some


30 Information provided by the Governor's Crime Control Commission's 1970 statewide juvenile court statistics.
of the individuals who contributed the most information to the author. There were numerous other individuals and agencies who also helped, including the staff of the 4th Judicial District Juvenile Probation Department and other juvenile probation officers working in the State of Montana.

Personal Knowledge and Experience - While attending the University of Montana in 1966, the author began working as a volunteer in the Juvenile Probation Department of the 4th Judicial District in Missoula, Montana. This work developed into a full time paid position in 1968, and has continued as such to the present time. During this period a considerable amount of knowledge and experience has been gained through indoctrination into the juvenile justice system by association with probation officers, judges, peace officers, county attorneys, and other individuals both within and without the entire criminal justice system.

Procedure

A systems analysis approach was taken to provide the author with a solid format to break down the informal juvenile court subsystem into various components and elements in order to observe their functions and purpose. The specific objectives of the author, the systems model used in this study, and the theory of systems analysis are discussed fully in the following chapter.
LIMITATIONS OF THE PAPER

The theory provided a solid format to break down the informal subsystem into various components and elements in order to observe their functions and purpose. However, throughout the paper it could be seen that in almost every section, especially in those sections that pertained to procurement, maintenance, and adaption resources, there was insufficient data available on a statewide basis to thoroughly analyze the system. This was not a fault of the theory but of the lack of documented knowledge of the system on a statewide basis.

The study does not include a complete analysis of both the informal and formal juvenile court as the intent of the paper was to elicit the benefits of informality within the system. The formal process was included to the degree it related to the operation of the informal system.

The study does not incorporate police or peace officer involvement although it is recognized as an important part of the juvenile justice system, because such inclusion would entail a much larger study which would be beyond the scope of this paper.

The questionnaire was designed for probation officers only and was not submitted to county attorneys, judges, or anyone else but known fulltime or parttime probation officers in the State of Montana.
Even though these limitations existed throughout the paper it can be seen that the open system approach has at least provided a foundation for observing and understanding the informal juvenile court system in Montana and its relationship to the formal juvenile court system.
CHAPTER II

SYSTEMS ANALYSIS

SPECIFIC OBJECTIVES

The systems analysis model developed in The Social Psychology of Organizations by Daniel Katz and Robert L. Kahn will be used throughout this paper as an organizational framework to classify, describe and observe the various components and elements of the informal juvenile court system. This model, if successful, will show that an open system approach, which will be described later, is very useful in analyzing the informal juvenile court system. The objectives of using systems analysis in observing the Montana juvenile court system are:

1. To identify the informal processes of the Montana juvenile court.

2. To determine if the informal process is effective or ineffective.

3. To determine if the goals set down by the court have been accomplished.

4. To point out the weak points as well as the strong points of the informal process.

5. To determine how important the informal process is in relation to the entire juvenile court process.
6. To make recommendations for juvenile court operation in Montana.

THE SYSTEMS MODEL

The systems model of the juvenile court is illustrated in the following two charts. Chart I illustrates the systems model which was used throughout this paper. This chart depicts a breakdown of the informal court system which consists of six subsystems and various components and elements which contribute to the makeup of the informal juvenile court. Chart II, The Montana Juvenile Offender Procedure Chart, is a flowchart of the offender's movement through the entire juvenile justice system beginning with the initial complaint and going through the informal court, formal court, institutionalization, and parole to aftercare authorities. Chart II relates to Chart I in the section entitled Specifying Its Task Functions by providing a more intensive procedural flow of all the options and alternatives available to an offender going through the entire system.  

WHAT IS SYSTEMS ANALYSIS?

Systems analysis is a theory which concerns itself with recurrent cycles of input, throughput, and output which can be identified and traced by: 1) locating the system, 2) specifying the task functions, 3) identifying how it

31 The Montana Juvenile Offender Procedure Chart was provided by the Montana Board of Crime Control.
CHART I

Locate the System

Informal Juvenile Court

Juvenile Probation Officer

Specify Its Task Functions

Juvenile Probation Officer Role

Informal Portion of System

Arrest

Preliminary Inquiry

Probation

Other Duties

Informal Court

Formal Portion of System

Petition

Citation

Hearing/Jury

Disposition

Appeal

The Informal Juvenile Court System

Maintain System

Selection

Indoctrination

Regulation

Uniformity

Precedent Decisions

Standard Operating Procedure

External Demands

Procurement

Budget

Personnel

Institutional

Organizations

Judges

Probation Officers

Agencies

Adaption

Budget Feedback

Local Statistics

Board of Crime Control Statistics

Management

Judges

Probation Officers
maintains its working structure, 4) identifying its boundaries at the procurement level as well as at the institutional level, 5) identifying how it adapts, and 6) identifying how it is managed. This includes being able to observe the roles and role conflicts of individuals within the system. 32

Locating the system consists of identifying by name or otherwise the system to be studied. Identifying task functions proves to be more complicated because a close look has to be made to observe what created the need for the original task. When an organization attempts to seek a solution to an environmental problem it must determine how to meet the needs of the population involved. This generates task demands which create a production system to meet the task demands. From this flows some type of role or role structure and an authority structure to hold the role together. Role structure is "a set of recurring activities required of an individual occupying a particular position in an organization." 33

To study role behavior the social system or subsystem must be identified and the recurring events which fit together must be located by determining the role expectations


33 Ibid., p. 78.
The study of role behavior is not complete unless the role conflicts are observed. Every role has some degree of conflict to it and the conflict may determine what the ultimate outcome of role behavior will be. Katz and Kahn define role conflict as "The simultaneous occurrence of two (or more) role sendings in which compliance with one would make more difficult compliance with the other." They break down role conflict as follows:

1. **Intrasender Conflict.** Incompatible expectations held by a given member of a role set.

2. **Intersender Conflict.** Incompatible expectations held by two or more members of a role set.

3. **Interrole Conflict.** Incompatibilities between two or more roles held by the same focal person.

4. **Person-role Conflict.** Incompatibilities between the requirements of a role and the needs or values of the person holding it.

5. **Role Overload.** A more complex form of conflict involving legitimate role expectations held by a focal person but the person finds he cannot complete all of the task demands in the proper quality and in a given set of time. This results in a person-role conflict where the individual may not be able to meet the pressure or he may attempt to comply only with those demands which rank as to priority.36

---

How a system maintains its working structure relates to maintaining stability and predictability within the organization. Katz and Kahn find:

...many specific mechanisms are developed in the interests of presenting a steady state in the system. Selection procedures are employed to screen out applicants who do not seem likely to adapt to the system. Socialization or indoctrination practices are utilized to help fit new members into the organizational mold. System rewards are provided for membership and seniority in the system. Regulatory mechanisms are developed to give some automatic corrections to departures from the norm of organizational functioning. Rules are elaborated and provisions made for their policing. Decisions are made on the basis of precedent. Uniformity becomes the ideal, and standard operating procedures are worked out for human relations as well as for production requirements.37

Since the maintenance structure maintains things as they are, change is hard to implement for other subsystems in the organization. This creates frustration within this subsystem and if change does occur it is often from some external demands which imply altering the organizational task.38 Therefore, the maintenance structure tends to compromise its goals with the task requirements and the psychological wants of the focal people. The compromise that takes place normally consists of either imposing external rewards, especially money, to make the job more satisfying, or of introducing some minor reform within the job itself. This usually results in, according to Katz and Kahn, some interaction among the people within the organization where they make decisions of their

37 Ibid., p.p. 87-88. 38 Ibid., p.p. 79-81, 87.
own, cooperate among themselves, and seek gratification for their needs.\textsuperscript{39}

Organizational boundaries limit the operation of the system so in discussing the concept of organizational boundaries one must deal with the procurement subsystem and the institutional subsystem. The procurement subsystem concentrates on transactional exchanges with the environment, being responsible for obtaining input of materials to be converted into a product, and input of personnel to get the job done. Input of materials includes physical structures such as office space, budgets for financing the operation, and other resources while the input of personnel includes control of salaries, fringe benefits, prestige and education to motivate the people to get the job done.\textsuperscript{40} The institutional subsystem relates to the larger society and is concerned with gaining support of its products or policies as well as legitimizing what the organization is doing.\textsuperscript{41}

The survival of the organization relates to identifying how the system adapts, but unlike the maintenance subsystem, the adaption subsystem faces outward and attempts to achieve environmental constancy by controlling the external world as much as possible. Katz and Kahn state that when change is necessary it is:

\textsuperscript{39}Ibid., p.p. 80, 81. \textsuperscript{40}Ibid., p.p. 81, 82, 89. \textsuperscript{41}Ibid., p.p. 82, 96-99, 456.
dependent upon the degree of openness in wanting to change and the extent of the needed modification. Sometimes the modification requires changing both people and organizational structure, and sometimes just people, or certain of their specific behavior, and that form of change is likely to be adopted in preference to a solution which involves changing both specific behavior and generalized institutional practices. Thus, if an organization is confronted with the alternative of changing some preferences in its clientele or changing some of its own structure and personnel, it will take the former path. If, however, it must change outside structures and personal habits, as against a limited internal change in practice, it is more likely to seek the latter solution.

Under the systems analysis theory the managerial subsystem is the administrative arm of the entire concept, cutting across all of the earlier stated subsystems, and is responsible for coordinating all of these subsystems, resolving conflicts erupting between hierarchial levels and coordinating external requirements with needs and resources of the organization.

WHY SYSTEMS ANALYSIS?

The open-system theory will be used to observe the informal juvenile court process because it furnishes a framework which is useful in examining this particular social system from a social-psychological point of view. In their book, The Social Psychology of Organizations, Katz and Kahn explain why open-system theory helps one to observe the entire system:

Open-system theory with its entropy assumption emphasizes the close relationship between a structure and

---

42 Ibid., p. 93. 43 Ibid., p. 94.
its supporting environment, in that without continued inputs the structure would soon run down. Thus one critical basis for identifying social systems is through their relationships with energetic sources for their maintenance and human effort and motivation is the major maintenance source of almost all social structures. Hence, though the theoretical approach deals with relationships, these relationships embrace human beings. If we are concerned with the specifics of the maintenance function in terms of human behavior we are at the social- psychological level. In open-system theory, the carriers of the system cannot be ignored because they furnish the sustaining input. On the other hand, another major relationship encompassed by a system is the processing of production inputs to yield some outcome to be utilized by some outside group or system. The hospital meets the health needs of the community or the industrial enterprises turn out goods or furnish services. These functions of given systems can again be identified through the input, through-put, and output cycle, but they may not be primarily psychological if we deal only with production inputs and exports into the environment, i.e., so many tons of raw materials and so many finished products. The moment, however, that we deal with the organization of the people in the system concerning the through-put we are again at a social- psychological point of view.

Finally, open-system theory permits an integration of the so-called macro approach of the sociologist and micro approach of the psychologist to the study of social phenomena.44

Hopefully this observation of the informal juvenile court through systems analysis will identify the behind-the-scenes function of informality and thus support the benefits it offers to the entire juvenile court system.

44Ibid., p. 9.
CHAPTER III

APPLICATION OF THE SYSTEMS MODEL TO THE MONTANA INFORMAL JUVENILE COURT SYSTEM

The reader should keep in mind the previous introduction of the labeling concept and the early philosophy of the juvenile court presented in Chapter I when now looking at the application of the systems model to the Montana Juvenile Court System. The six stages of the systems analysis theory described in the previous chapter were applied to the Montana Juvenile Court System with the following results.

LOCATING THE SYSTEM

The system under study in this paper is the informal juvenile court system in the State of Montana. The primary emphasis will be on the informal system at the time the offender is referred to the juvenile probation officer for disposition until he is referred to the district juvenile judge on a formal petition alleging delinquency. Although there are other individuals involved in the informal process, such as law enforcement officers, and at times the district juvenile judge even when a formal petition is not filed, this study concentrates on probation officers as the focal persons and discusses the other individuals and their roles as they interrelate to the role of the probation officer.
THE TASK FUNCTIONS OF THE JUVENILE COURT

The task functions of the informal juvenile court system, not specifically set out but implied by the written juvenile code in Montana, are essential to maintaining the practical and beneficial operation of the Montana juvenile court system. As noted in the introductory material, the basic intent of the founders of juvenile courts was to provide a means of handling juvenile offenders differently than adult offenders, the premise being that treatment would be more effective than punishment in providing the protection demanded by the community.

Informal Treatment

Arrest - To enter the system the offender is usually charged with a violation of law and taken into custody. Under Montana law the individual who primarily exercises arrest powers is the peace officer. Section 10-607, R. C. M., 1947 states that a peace officer is the individual required to cite an offender into informal hearings before the court.45 And, Section 10-608, R. C. M., 1947 gives the officer authority to bring anyone before the court who has failed to appear when required, or who the judge feels would not appear.46

45 Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1973), C. 6, Sec. 10-607, p. 140.
46 Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1968), C. 6, Sec. 10-608, p. 581.
But, the most important section of the code, Section 10-608.1, R. C. M., 1947 states:

(1) Whenever any peace officer believes on reasonable grounds that any child is violating any law or ordinance or engaging in other conduct that would be grounds for finding the child a delinquent, or when the surroundings are such as to endanger his health, morals, or welfare unless immediate action is taken, then the peace officer shall take the child into custody in the same manner as for the arrest of an adult.

(2) Whenever the peace officer believes on reasonable grounds that the child can be released to a parent, guardian or other person who has had custody of the child, then the peace officer may release the child to that person or persons upon receiving a written promise from him or them to bring the child before the juvenile court or the juvenile probation officer at a time and place specified in the written promise.

(3) Whenever the peace officer believes, on reasonable grounds, that the child must be held in custody until his appearance in juvenile court, then the peace officer must deliver the child to the juvenile court or the probation officer without undue delay. If it is necessary to hold the child pending appearance before the juvenile court then the child must be held in some place that has been approved by the juvenile court and completely separated from adult offenders.

(4) Whenever any peace officer has apprehended a child as herein above provided, he shall, as soon as practicable, notify the juvenile court or probation officer of such fact with a report of his reasons for the apprehension.\(^{47}\)

The role of the peace officer is instrumental in indicating how a juvenile will be handled. Some of the Montana districts encompassing larger cities provide peace officers who work exclusively with youth. These individuals are more

\(^{47}\)Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1973), C. 6, Sec. 10-608.1, p. 140.
highly trained to deal with youth problems and quite often handle situations much differently than officers who have occasional contacts with youth. In the more rural areas peace officers tend to know almost all of the youth in the community. Such familiarity enables officers to work with the youth and families more successfully. But whether in the large city or the rural area, the initial contact made by the arresting officer can dictate future action taken by the offender, as well as the court.

A role conflict sometimes arises because the peace officer is not the only individual who can exercise arrest powers under Montana law. Section 10-623 gives this same authority to juvenile probation officers. The questionnaire was designed to determine to what degree probation officers exercised this authority. The data was interpreted that prob- portion officers do not believe they should be making arrests but 24 out of 32 do make arrests primarily in situations involving children in need of supervision (CHINS), misdemeanor, felony, and traffic offenses. Out of 5,556 juveniles taken into custody in 1970, 228 were arrested by a probation officer. Out of the 228 arrests made by probation officers, 156 were made by part-time probation officers whose primary duty or role was that of a peace officer rather than probation officer while 41 were made by other part-time probation offi-

48 Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1973), C. 6, Sec. 10-623, p. 144.
cers for a total of 197. To the question "Do you feel that a juvenile probation officer should be making arrests?" 3 of 32 respondents answered "rarely", and 10 answered "Never". Five of 7 respondents who were also peace officers checked either "always" or "frequently", and only one fulltime probation officer checked "always". Eighty-one percent of the total responding indicated they felt their primary role should not be making arrests.

Should the juvenile probation officer have arrest powers? The officer can be placed in a definite role conflict when he is arresting on one hand and required to counsel on the other. It is recommended that the probation officer have arrest power only if the juvenile violates his probation or a lawful order of the court. This would solve the problem and place the arrest power with the probation officer in specific cases only. Any other arrest would be left up to the peace officer who has that duty as part of his overall role. The alternative to this would be to continue to leave arrest powers with the probation officer and let each officer resolve his own individual roal conflicts.

**Detention** - Once a peace officer arrests a juvenile he can release him to his parents, a guardian, or other person upon written promise that the child will be brought before the court or a juvenile probation officer at a set time. Or, the peace officer can hold the child in custody. If he chooses to hold him, he must immediately notify the juvenile
court or juvenile probation officer and submit a report of his reasons for the apprehension. Although data gathered from the questionnaire used as part of this study revealed that in 14 of the 16 judicial districts represented detention procedure required a written report stating the reasons for detaining a juvenile, responses from five of these judicial districts indicated that a report is rarely or never submitted. Twenty-three of the respondents felt arresting officers should notify the parents of an arrested juvenile. Sixteen respondents indicated they contacted parents within one hour after detention and 13 indicated contact was made as soon as possible. Where responses indicated a parent was not contacted, the reason most often given was inability to locate the parents. The survey also showed that releases of juveniles held in detention are arranged, 1) most often by a probation officer, 2) by the peace officer under the direction of a probation officer or the judge, or 3) by the judge.

A role conflict arises when the law under Section 10-626 of the Revised Codes of Montana, 1947, is practiced because under that law any child under the age of eighteen who must be detained may be placed in custody by order of the court or of the chief probation officer. When they act in this capacity they are drawn between two goals, i.e. 

49 Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1973), C. 6, Sec. 10-626, p. 145.
making every effort to obtain the release of the child, a 
goal emphasized both by the labeling concept and the code, or, protecting the public. This conflict has raised the 
question of when do the rights of the public to protection 
begin infringing on the rights of the juvenile. Montana's 
1971 juvenile delinquency statistics provided by the Board 
of Crime Control show that 5,639 youth went through the 
juvenile court system. Of these 1,040 spent 3,437 days in 
jail. Should they have been given the right to post bail? 
Only approximately 230 were brought before a juvenile judge 
on a formal written petition alleging delinquency. The oth-
ers appeared on an informal basis.50

When the decision is made to detain a juvenile of-
fender, the code provides that the peace officer must use a 
facility approved by the juvenile court judge. In addition, 
juveniles must be separated by sexes and must not be placed 
with adults.51 Yet, a survey of Montana jails, conducted by 
Robert Logan in 1971, indicated that one-fifth of the jails 
in Montana do not have separate facilities available for 
detaining juveniles. In one-fourth of the jails surveyed 
juveniles charged with felonies were placed in the same cell 
with juveniles detained for such offenses as liquor viola-

50 Information provided by the Montana Board of Crime 
Control, from their 1971 statewide juvenile court statistics.

51 Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1973), C. 6, Sec. 
10-626, p. 145.
tions, runaways, or ungovernables.\textsuperscript{52} In over half of the jails reporting on the survey it was found that juveniles were placed in jail over the weekend to deter delinquent acts, and dependent-neglected children were even detained in one-fourth of the jails.\textsuperscript{53} Mr. Logan concluded, with regard to segregation of prisoners:

At present the majority of Montana jails are not adequate to properly segregate inmates. In many jails the simplest form of segregation--male from female and juvenile from adult--creates a serious problem due to lack of space. Many jails use the same cell for juveniles and women. In the event there is a need to incarcerate a juvenile, an adult female, and an adult male, someone must be transferred to another facility.\textsuperscript{54}

The President's Task Force Report also made the point that juveniles are often wrongfully held, noting there were approximately 8,400 juveniles in the nation held for such offenses as curfew violation, truancy, traffic violation, disturbing the peace, and minor liquor law violation.\textsuperscript{55}

Making a decision to detain or release a juvenile creates problems especially when the parents cannot be located and there is no alternative place to hold the child.  

\footnotesize
\begin{itemize}
\item \textsuperscript{53}Ibid., p. 12. \textsuperscript{54}Ibid., p. 108.
\item \textsuperscript{55}The President's Commission on Law Enforcement and Administration of Justice, \textit{Juvenile Delinquency}, p. 37.
\end{itemize}
The usual alternatives available to the probation officer are: 1) using a written release form signed by the parent which promises that they will bring the child before the court at a future date; 2) releasing the youth to a friend or relative; 3) placing the youth in a temporary foster home if one is available; or, 4) holding the youth in custody. Bail is not one of the alternatives as it is not specified in Montana juvenile law. Article II, Section 15 of the Montana Constitution states that "the rights of persons under 18 years of age shall include, but not be limited to, all the fundamental rights of this Article unless specifically precluded by laws which enhance the protection of such persons." This particular article gives the youth the same basic rights as adults unless the right is specifically denied. Section 21 of Article II provides for a right to bail so there may be a possibility that in Montana a youth is entitled to bail under the new Constitution. Prior to the new constitution taking effect bail existed at the discretion of the district juvenile judge and statistics are not available as to how often it was allowed. Some states, such as Colorado, provide that "nothing in this Section shall be construed as denying a child the right

56Montana, Constitution, Article III, Sec. 15.

57Montana, Constitution, Article II, Sec. 21.
Colorado further provides for a detention hearing within forty-eight hours, excluding Saturdays, Sundays, and court holidays. One of the main problems regarding bail for juveniles is that the United States Supreme Court has not determined its merits at a constitutional level. Sanford Fox states in his book, *Juvenile Courts in a Nutshell*:

> Courts and statutes are divided on the question of whether, in addition to the right to release from custody upon the promise of his parents to bring him to court, the child has a right to release on bail... where it has been found that the constitution requires a due process probable cause hearing for children before they may be held in pre-trial detention, the court stopped short of also finding that there is a constitutional right to bail by viewing the statutory provisions relating to release as an acceptable equivalent of bail.

At the present time there is no set procedure in Montana's written juvenile code that states a juvenile is entitled even to a pre-trial detention hearing. This decision is up to the judge when he sets down what policy is to be followed in the handling of youth, and it varies from judicial district to judicial district. When the President's Task Force looked at this problem they arrived at four main considerations: 1) strict detention procedures should be enacted restricting both the authority to detain and the circum-

---

42


stances under which detention is permitted, with state legislatures limiting the authority to detain to the probation officer rather than the police; 2) Detention should be used only when it is necessary to protect the community or the youth, or to keep the youth in the jurisdiction; 3) The law should require a detention hearing within 48 hours of the initial detention; and, 4) the judge, after a detention hearing, should require release of any youth who was placed in detention by the probation officer without proper authority. These recommendations may be a guide to eliminating some of the unnecessary detention of youth but the problem may still exist of what to do with the youth whose parents cannot be found in areas where there is no acceptable foster home or alternative placement available until the case comes before the court.

Necessary alternatives to incarceration are very important in Montana and it is important to deal with this issue because of the lack of shelter homes, detention homes, foster homes, etc. The main holding area for a juvenile in need of detention is the county jail. This drastically limits the judge's ability to place a juvenile who has committed a serious crime. It creates even more conflict with


The President's Commission on Law Enforcement and Administration of Justice, Juvenile Delinquency, p.p. 36,37.
the runaway who does not want to return home but has no other place to go because of lack of funding or personnel to find the necessary alternative homes. Unless the public as a whole determines that these are their problems it will be difficult to provide the necessary funds, personnel, and programs to work with delinquent children and it greatly hampers the efficiency of the juvenile court system.

It is recommended that, in all fairness to juveniles detention should be restricted according to the guidelines offered by the President's Task Force as noted above. In addition, Montana should require that a detailed written report be filled out, stating the reasons for detention and this report should be submitted to the judge in every case. The use of detention as "jail therapy" should also be eliminated unless a district juvenile judge orders it. From the data collected the use of bail was evidenced in only one judicial district. If the juvenile is going to be detained in spite of the above procedures making it appear that the juvenile system is paralleling the adult criminal system, at least in the detention process, then it is recommended that the right to bail be considered also.

A drastic increase in funds is needed to make available other alternative placements. Without it, if the above recommendations are not followed, the only alternative is to continue jailing juveniles. With the inadequate facilities available in Montana, this is hardly an acceptable alternative.
Preliminary Inquiry - Once the offender is processed through arrest and detention the next step is an appearance before the juvenile probation officer at what is designated a preliminary inquiry. Section 10-605.1 (1), R. C. M., 1947 provides:

Whenever any person informs the court that a child is a delinquent as defined in this act the court shall cause, by citation or otherwise, the child to be brought before the court or the juvenile probation officer for the purposes of making a preliminary inquiry to determine whether the interests of the child or the public require that further action be taken, the matter may be handled by an informal adjustment including the placing of the child on probation, or the court may order the county attorney to file a petition charging the child with being a juvenile delinquent.62

The intent of the preliminary hearing is to assist the judge in processing cases without the filing of a petition. The probation officer's role is very important in this hearing since he is the one individual involved in most of the preliminary hearings. This hearing can be handled by either the judge or the probation officer and in most instances the matter is handled informally at an early level.

The questionnaire data revealed that 26 of the juvenile probation officers responding conduct the preliminary inquiry and 21 spend approximately 30 percent of their time doing this type of work. Twenty-five stated the usual length of time between arrest and appearance at the hearing is 1 to 7 days. At least one parent is required at all hearings,  

and 5 of the respondents indicated an attorney always represents the juvenile. If the juvenile denies the allegations against him, 22 of the probation officers indicated they do not determine his guilt but refer the case to the district juvenile judge for processing.

At his discretion, the probation officer can dispose of the case by: 1) warning the youth; 2) grounding the youth to home for a specified length of time; 3) leaving the disposition up to the parent if it appears the parent is handling the situation well; 4) continuing or holding the case open either for further investigation or counseling in an attempt to encourage the youth to take the responsibility for his behavior in an effort to change it; 5) referring the youth to another agency for assistance; 6) returning the youth to his home jurisdiction; 7) placing the youth in foster care; 8) detaining the youth in jail for week-ends or some other specified length of time; 9) placing the youth on informal probation and requesting restitution if possible; 10) placing the youth on work detail; or, 11) referring the case to the county attorney for filing of a formal petition.

One of the problems at the preliminary inquiry stage is that there is no set procedure to guide the probation officer, and accordingly the process varies from one district to another. It is recommended that some minimal procedural guidelines be established such as: 1) Advising the youth of his rights under Miranda and Gault; 2) Advising the
youth that he has a right to have any decision reviewed by the district juvenile judge; 3) assuring that at least one parent is present at the inquiry; and 4) establishing some means of providing an attorney at this level if the juvenile so desires.

Probation - When the disposition decided upon is probation, rules are furnished the youth advising him of the conditions of probation and when to report to the juvenile officer. Probation rules vary throughout the state but normally include: 1) the individual must not disobey any federal, state, county or city laws or ordinances or any rules set down by a parent or probation officer; 2) the individual must follow some curfew; 3) he may not be permitted to leave the state or jurisdiction without permission of the probation officer; 4) he must be in school on a full time basis; 5) he must have a job if one is available; 6) he may be limited regarding who he may associate with; 7) he may have driving restrictions; 8) he may have to report to the probation officer at certain specified times; or, 9) he may have to go to or be involved in mental health evaluations.

Questionnaire data revealed that when probation was used contact was normally made with the juvenile once a week and the length of probation varied from 30 days to an indefinite term. Nineteen of the respondents indicated they rarely or never set indefinite periods while thirteen
stated they rarely or never use short-term probation. Probation was used by all respondents to some degree, with 11 officers indicating they used it in 30 to 60 percent of all cases handled and 13 officers indicating they used it in 60-100 percent of all cases handled. Yet, the Governor's Crime Control Juvenile Court statistics for 1971 indicated that 210 juveniles or 21 percent of all juveniles processed for 1971 were placed on probation. This discrepancy is not clearly understood but it is assumed that perhaps the probation officers responding did not understand the question.

Probation is presently used at both the preliminary inquiry stage described earlier and at the formal court stage. Its use at the preliminary inquiry stage is to give the probation officer some leverage in following up on cases at an informal level in order to avoid the filing of a formal petition alleging delinquency. Hopefully the juvenile involved can be guided away from delinquent behavior during the informal process. An alternative to this approach would be to have a petition filed against the youth or let the judge conduct all preliminary inquiries and set probation. This could drastically effect the way probation officer now handle cases and it would increase the load on the juvenile judge, bringing about the possibility of more formal petitions

Information provided by the Governor's Crime Control 1971 Statewide Juvenile Court Statistics.
being filed against the juvenile. Another alternative would be for the probation officer to continue to conduct the preliminary inquiry but with the consent of all the necessary parties when probation is used. This is basically the situation now because if the juvenile does not like the terms of probation set by the probation officer he can appeal to the judge. However, this procedure is not uniform across the state and the consent decree may not even be in writing in some jurisdictions. It should also be noted that there is no formal procedure for advising the juvenile that he can protest the preliminary inquiry. The Juvenile Justice Advisory Council to the Governor of Montana has recommended that when the consent decree is used at these informal hearings the following procedure should be followed:

Any probation or detention imposed under this section against any youth must conform to the following procedures:

a) Every consent adjustment shall be reduced to writing, signed by the youth and his parents or the person handling legal custody of the youth;

b) Approval by the youth court judge shall be required where the complaint alleges commission of a felony or where the youth has been detained. 64

This recommendation would provide that the youth could only agree to probation at the informal level if both he and his legal guardian sign the consent decree. In felony cases

64 Revised Codes of Montana 1947 (1974), C. 12, Sec. 10-1210, p. 147.
the judge would give administrative review and in any case
the youth could request a review by the county attorney
or judge according to the recommendations set forth under
the new Montana Youth Act.

Generalized duties - Section 10-623, Revised Codes
of Montana, 1947 further provides:

The chief probation officer, under the direction of the
judge, shall have charge of the work of the probation
department. The probation department shall make such
investigation as the juvenile court may direct, keep a
written record of such investigations, and submit the
same to the judge or deal with the same as the judge
may direct. The department shall furnish to any delin­
quent child placed on probation or any parent or guar­
dian of such child a written statement of the conditions
of probation, and shall keep informed concerning the
conduct and condition of each person under its super­
vision, and shall report thereon to the judge as he may
direct. Each probation officer shall use all suitable
methods to aid persons on probation and bring about
improvements in their conduct and condition. The pro­
bation department shall keep full records of its work,
and shall keep accurate and complete accounts of money
collected from persons under its supervision, and shall
give receipts therefore and shall make reports thereupon
as the judge may direct. Probation officers, for the
purpose of this act, shall have the powers of police
officers.

All information obtained in the discharge of official
duty by any officer or other employee of the juvenile
court shall be privileged and shall not be disclosed to
anyone other than the judge and others entitled under
this Act to receive such information, unless and until
otherwise ordered by the judge.65

Questionnaire data also indicated that 10 probation officers
are involved in completing presentence investigations for
the adult court; 5 probation officers complete social inves­
tigations on divorce cases; 25 officers make referrals to

65Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1973), C. 6, Sec.
10-623, p. 144.
other agencies, 11 officers were involved in handling some 40 attempted suicide cases, and 12 officers were involved in offender work programs. In some instances these duties are incompatible with other duties of the officer, and as in presentence investigations of adults, some duties are specifically under the authority of the adult probation officer. Although role conflicts vary among districts, in some areas the role overload is so heavy elimination of certain duties proves to be the practical way of dealing with the situation. Priorities vary throughout the state depending upon the probation officer's background and the duties emphasized by the judge.

Work in the juvenile probation departments requires assistance from foster care coordinators, secretaries, work study students, college students working on practicums, and volunteers. The chief probation officer in normally the individual who screens all applicants.

Foster care coordinators work at maintaining court operated foster homes by training and counseling foster parents and counseling youth in foster care. They also are responsible for licensing and maintaining the court operated foster homes, administering the foster care program, coordinating foster care with other agencies, and developing community awareness for foster care. This individual is very important in making homes available to the court on both a long and short term basis, thus providing the court
with an alternative placement for many youth. Foster care does not eliminate the need for jails or institutions, but aids the court in helping troubled youth gain a better perspective on life so, hopefully, they can eventually adjust at home and in the community.

Secretaries act as receptionists, typists, and file clerks. As such, they receive incoming telephone calls and people, set up appointments, absorb complaints until they can be transferred to a probation officer, and type and file all correspondence, claims, federal grants, foster care reports, petitions, citations, court orders, and other miscellaneous items. Additionally, as file clerks, they must process and file tickets, notices to appear, offense reports from all law enforcement agencies, and statistical reports on each juvenile processed through the system. All personnel records are maintained by secretaries.

Work study students and students working on their practicums are used in only three judicial districts. Coming from numerous disciplines, these individuals function as an assistant to the probation officer. They process and followup cases after detention, do psychological testing, counseling and research, and even provide assistance in foster care. The work-study program provides the juvenile probation officer valuable assistance while at the same time needy students are given an opportunity to work approximately fifteen hours a week without jeopardizing their
education. The federal government funds seventy-five percent of the program and local sources provide the other twenty-five percent.

Generally volunteers work in the same capacity as work-study students but do not receive any money for their services although in some instances they may receive college credit. Recently however, a volunteer position has been created which provides for payment of wages funded through the University Year In Action Division of the Volunteer In Service to America program. Most volunteers work for the personal satisfaction of helping someone in trouble however.

**Informal Court** - The informal court procedure follows when a juvenile's delinquent behavior pattern continues even after the juvenile probation officer has placed him under some supervision and attempted to work with him. In such cases, usually the probation officer contacts the judge and requests a hearing before the court without yet issuing a formal petition alleging delinquency. The judge then normally makes an informal disposition. At this point he can not declare the juvenile a delinquent as this requires preparing and filing a formal petition, nor can he commit him to an institution as this requires formal adjudication.

Questionnaire data indicated that when the informal court procedure was used, 20 of the officers stated that an attorney was not involved and that the individual presenting the case before the judge was the county attorney, juvenile
probation officer, or the parents, most often it being the probation officer. Most of the respondents felt this informal hearing before the judge, usually in his chambers, was helpful to the juvenile because they do not then have to be declared delinquent.

When a youth is placed on probation in the informal court proceeding, the normal practice is to attempt to involve the parents as well as the probation officer in the supervision of the youth. Failure to comply with the judge's conditions generally means additional probation time or formal processing.

Formal Treatment

Once a juvenile has been processed through the informal phase of the juvenile court, and fails to respond positively, the primary method of providing the protection demanded by the community is processing the youth through the formal portion of the juvenile court. The juvenile probation officer functions in many areas of the formal court process. As discussed in the Gault decision, in some instances the end result of handling an offender in the formal court process directly affects the role the probation officer must take in the informal system.\(^\text{66}\)

\(^{66}\text{In re Gault, 387 U.S. 1, (1967); The United States Supreme Court, in reversing Gault, noted that the probation officer in the Arizona system not only arrested juveniles, filed petitions, and supervised detention homes, but he also acted as counsel for the juvenile.}\)
Petition - Formal court procedure begins with the issuing of a petition alleging delinquency. Section 10-602, R. C. M., 1947 defines delinquency as:

(a) a child who has violated any ordinance of any city;
(b) a child who has violated any law of the state, provided, however, a child over the age of sixteen (16) years who commits or attempts to commit murder, manslaughter, rape when committed under the circumstances specified in subdivisions 3 and 4 of Section 94-401, R.C.M. 1947, arson in the first and second degree, assault in the second degree, assault in the first degree, robbery, first or second degree, burglary while having in his possession a deadly weapon, and carrying a deadly weapon or weapons with intent to assault, shall not be proceeded against as a juvenile delinquent but shall be prosecuted in the criminal courts in accordance with the provisions of the criminal laws of this state governing the offenses above listed.
(c) a child who by reason of being wayward or habitually disobedient is uncontrolled by his parent, guardian, or custodian.
(d) a child who is habitually truant from school or home.
(e) a child who habitually so deports himself as to injure or endanger the morals or the health of himself or others.
(f) a child who unlawfully, negligently, dangerously, or willfully operates a motor vehicle on the highways of the state or on the roads and streets of any county or city so as to endanger life or property, and a child who operates a motor vehicle on such highways, roads or streets while intoxicated or under the influence of intoxicating liquor, or any other driving infractions that show the child to be lacking parental supervision or a disrespect for the traffic laws of this state.67

In Montana the county attorney who is required to assist the probation officer in investigating all complaints and who is to prosecute all persons charged with violating the provisions of the juvenile court act, is required by law to prepare, sign and file the petition when a juvenile is

67Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1968), C. 6, Sec. 10-602, p. 577.
formally charged with acts of delinquency.\textsuperscript{68}

Citation - When a petition is filed the facts which bring the child under the juvenile court act must be stated including the names and addresses of the parents and any other information necessary to properly inform the court of the matter.\textsuperscript{69} After the petition has been filed and after such investigation as the court may direct, the court then issues a citation briefly reciting the substance of the petition, unless the parties involved appear voluntarily. Those individuals who have the custody and control of the child are also required to appear personally with the child before the court. If the person in control of the child is someone other than the parent or guardian, then the parent or guardian is to be notified of the case if he or she lives in the county where the hearing in taking place. Citations may also be served on anyone else who the judge feels should be in the court.\textsuperscript{70} The citation must be served personally at least 24 hours prior to the time fixed by the court for its return, and if it cannot be served personally, the judge may order service by registered mail or by publication. It may be served by any able person under the direction of the

\textsuperscript{68}\textit{Revised Codes of Montana 1947}, (1968), C. 6, Sec. 10-629, p. 589.

\textsuperscript{69}\textit{Revised Codes of Montana 1947}, (1973), C. 6, Sec. 10-605, p. 139.

\textsuperscript{70}\textit{Revised Codes of Montana 1947}, (1968), C. 6, Sec. 10-606, p. 580.
court, but generally should be handled by a peace officer like a warrant for arrest. If those cited fail to appear they may be proceeded against for contempt of court.

**Hearing** - The hearing itself is conducted in a very informal manner either in chambers or in the courtroom depending on the judge. When the hearing is conducted in the formal sense, it is assumed the juvenile has been notified of his rights prior to any decision being made by the court. Those rights, as stated in Section 10-604.1, R.C.M. 1947, are:

> The juvenile in any case to be heard on a written petition charging delinquency shall have the right to demand a jury trial and shall have the right to be represented by counsel. The rights are deemed waived if not exercised.

The hearing is held to determine whether the youth should be adjudicated a delinquent.

**Disposition** - In the event the judge determines the juvenile to be a delinquent, a number of options are open as to disposition of the case: 1) place the child on probation or under supervision of the court for such time as the judge sees fit; 2) commit the child to a public or private

---

71 Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1968), C. 6, Sec. 10-607, p. 580.

72 Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1968), C. 6, Sec. 10-608, p. 581.

73 Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1973), C. 6, Sec. 10-604.1, p. 138.
institution or to the Department of Institutions, or to foster care; 3) commit a child sixteen (16) years of age or older to the Department of Institutions for evaluation to determine if the youth is suitable for placement at the Youth Forest Camp. If so, and there is space available, the judge may order the youth placed there; 4) commit the child to a reception and evaluation center not to exceed 45 days; or 5) order any further care and treatment he feels would be in the best interests of the child.74

The judge generally spends a considerable amount of time counseling and trying to determine what the youth's attitude is and whether the court can work with that attitude without ordering institutionalization because of the offenses presented against the youth. Probation officers contribute substantially to the judge's needs by submitting reports to the court which include a social history and recommendations. The judge makes no decision until he feels he has adequately weighed input from the youth, his parents or guardian, an attorney (when there is one involved in the case), and the probation officer. This combination legal/social approach aids in altering delinquent behavior, but in some cases, if the response of the youth remains negative, alternatives narrow and the possibility of commitment to an institution increases significantly. Too, the availability of resources at the community level and the interest individuals show in

74Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1973), C. 6, Sec. 10-611, p.p. 141, 142; and (1968), C. 6, Sec. 10-611.1, p. 583.
extending help to troubled youths affects the judge's decision, especially as to whether institutionalization is necessary.

**Appeal** - If the youth involved is not satisfied with the decision rendered by the judge, he is entitled to an appeal. Section 10-630, R. C. M., 1947, provides in part:

> an appeal in the case of a delinquent child shall not suspend the order of the court, nor shall it discharge the delinquent child from the custody of that court or of the person, institution, or agency to whose care such delinquent child shall have been committed, unless that court shall so order.\(^{75}\)

The Supreme Court, on appeal, may make whatever modifications of the District Court Order they deem necessary in the interest of justice.

**IDENTIFYING HOW THE SYSTEM MAINTAINS ITS WORKING STRUCTURE**

The maintenance resource concentrates on keeping people in the system in order to preserve a steady state. Katz and Kahn list six main sections under the maintenance resource: 1) selection of employees; 2) indoctrination of employees; 3) regulation of employees; 4) uniformity; 5) precedent decisions; and, 6) standard operating procedures.\(^{76}\)

\(^{75}\)Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1968), C. 6, Sec. 10-630, p.p. 589, 590.

\(^{76}\)Katz and Kahn, p.p. 87-89.
The attempt here is to observe how the juvenile probation officer's role fits into this portion of the system.

Selection of Employees - Each of the judicial districts has its own procedure for selecting employees. Montana law provides that in the selection of probation officers the judge may appoint a discreet person of good moral character with preference given to people who possess either a B.A. degree in the field of behavioral science or a B.A. degree in some other field with three years experience. In practice, however, several judicial districts have not always followed these guidelines.

The selection process varies throughout the state but it is normally based on newspaper or word of mouth advertising. Once the individual submits a resume, it may be screened by either the district judge or the chief probation officer, or both. If the chief probation officer does the initial screening, he checks the backgrounds of all prospective applicants. This includes looking into their educational and work background, making contact with law enforcement agencies to determine if the applicant has a prior juvenile or criminal record, and determining if the applicant would be able to complete the duties of the position. The chief probation officer determines this through the background

77 Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1973), C. 6, Sec. 10-622, p. 143.
investigation and personal interviews. Then applications are narrowed down and submitted to the district judge for his review. The chief probation officer may recommend a particular applicant but the judge makes the final determination. This process, though it varies from area to area, appears to be adequate for the amount of employment done in Montana. The more formalized process, including an intensive testing program, used in other more populated states does not seem to be necessary.

Dave Hopkins, a recent law student, conducted a brief study of twenty-five states to determine who appoints and fixes salaries of juvenile probation officers. Nineteen of the twenty-five either had the judge or the juvenile court appoint probation officers.\(^7\) In four of the remaining six

states the judge also made the appointment but it was based upon the recommendation or approval of either the county commissioners,\(^7\) the juvenile justice commission,\(^8\) the state Department of Juvenile Services,\(^9\) or the Welfare Department.\(^10\) In another state the appointment was made by the Department of Welfare\(^11\) while in another it was made by the Governor upon the recommendation of either the probate judge or judges in each county.\(^12\) The study was not intended to determine how juvenile probation officers are selected but to determine who appointed them. Some states select juvenile probation officers from various state merit examinations or civil service examinations which may include some psychological testing and oral interviews.\(^13\) Where testing is used it must conform to the Civil Rights Act of 1964.

Ted Rubin discusses the issue briefly in his book, \textit{A Comparative Study: Three Juvenile Courts}, when he discussed his

\(^7\)Oklahoma Statutes Annotated (1974), C. 5, Sec. 10, § 1505, p. 63.

\(^8\)West's Annotated California Codes: Welfare and Institutions Code, (1972), C. 2, Sec. 575, p. 84.

\(^9\)Annotated Codes of Maryland 1957, (1972), Sec. 52A, §14, p. 557.


\(^11\)West Virginia Code (1966), C. 49, Sec. 49-5-17, p. 275.

\(^12\)Michigan Statutes Annotated (1968), Sec. 16.101, p. 11.

recommendation regarding Utah's selection procedure:

The written tests given by the Division should really fit the qualifications sought for probation officer, or, for example, court clerk. The U.S. Supreme Court decision in *Griggs v. Duke Power Co.* held the civil rights act of 1964 precluded the use of testing as a condition of employment unless the test demonstrated a reasonable measure of job performance; tests must be predictive of success on the job, and must not discriminate against minority groups.\(^8^6\)

Since the Montana system is not a large system like that in California or New York or some other states, it is recommended that no change be made in the present selection process. If change is indicated later, more data should be obtained from each judicial district to determine their procedure, and then this data should be compared to the Civil Rights Act of 1964 and data from other states to learn more about a more sophisticated selection process before instituting any change.

**Indoctrination** - Once someone is selected for the probation officer's job the next step is indoctrinating that person into the juvenile court system. There is no formal training process for probation officers in Montana on a statewide basis. The training a new officer receives is in-service but occasionally he may go to a school sponsored by the Montana Law Enforcement Academy in Bozeman, Montana.

There are four options available for indoctrinating new employees and extending training of experienced employees: 1) leave the system unchanged; 2) provide a formalized

\(^8^6\)Ibid., p.p. 421, 422.
training program in the district or combine some districts; 3) provide a formalized training program through the Montana Law Enforcement Academy which would include a combination of information for new employees as well as experienced employees; or 4) provide a formalized training program through the Montana Correctional Association or the Juvenile Probation Officers Association with the financial assistance of the Board of Crime Control.

Alternative number one is poor because learning and keeping current in the field is important to maintaining the system. Alternative number two would have to be sufficiently structured and some type of financial assistance would be needed in order to devise a curriculum and provide transportation and instructors. Classroom space and teaching materials would be needed also. The best financial resource would be the Board of Crime Control since they spent approximately $14,000.00 on education and training programs in 1973.\(^{87}\) Option number three would be good in that the Montana Law Enforcement Academy has been used periodically in the past for juvenile probation officer training, but to be effective the training should be handled as an annual ongoing program. Perhaps experienced probation officers could contribute special techniques and procedures developed over time. Since it is unknown whether

---

\(^{87}\)Information provided by Steve P. Nelsen, Juvenile Programs Coordinator, Board of Crime Control.
the Law Enforcement Academy could accommodate such a program, option number four is better. It is similar to number three the main difference being that either the Montana Correctional Association or the Juvenile Probation Officers Association would contract with the Board of Crime Control to obtain financial assistance. Both options three and four would improve over two because they would incorporate a larger representation of probation officers on a statewide basis.

**Regulation of Employees** - Once the individual is in the system his behavior is regulated in several different ways if he is going to stay in the system. The most common form of regulation is the legal compliance to the role established by law and the judge. Montana law describes what role the probation officer is required to fill and the judge of each judicial district sees that the role expectations are met. The role may vary some depending upon district procedure but basically it is the same across the state. There have been approximately three judicial districts where the probation officer has been eliminated from the system either through a change of judges or because of not fulfilling his role expectations. This situation has caused concern among probation officers which has led to discussion of tenure or job security.

Tenure is a provision that prohibits the firing or dismissal of a probation officer without cause. It further
may provide for a hearing to determine if the dismissal was just. If it was made without proper evidence of just cause the probation officer must be reinstated. A problem tenure brings is that it may keep an individual in the system who is just doing enough to get by. Also it would create difficulties in situations of personality conflicts between new judges and probation officers already hired. It may provide some job security but if the judge is determined to dismiss an employee he can create situations making it difficult for the employee to stay. It is recommended that tenure in its true sense not be included in any legislation but that some form of hearing should be permitted so the officer can be treated fairly and given a chance to perform his duties under a new judge, at least for a trial period.

Fringe benefits including retirement, vacation, insurance, sick leave, leave of absence, and holidays are rewards used to keep individuals in the system. Under county government, probation officers receive:

1) Public Employee Retirement System. This particular retirement program provides that anyone who is a member of P.E.R.S. may retire at a minimum age of 55 with ten years of creditable service and an actuarial reduction in benefits. At 60 years of age and ten years creditable service an

---

employee can retire with full benefits and at that time he can withdraw 100 percent of his contributions including accrued interest with ten or more years of service.\(^8\) The regular retirement benefit provides the employee with "1/65 of his final compensation multiplied by the number of years of his creditable service".\(^9\) Other benefits under this program are disability retirement and death benefits available to:

(1) a member who has not reached seventy (70) years of age but has become disabled for duty-related reasons, as defined in subsections (3) and (4) of this section, is eligible for disability retirement.

(2) a member who is not eligible for service or early retirement but has completed ten (10) years of creditable service and has become disabled while in active service for other than duty-related reasons, as defined in subsections (3) and (4) of this section, is eligible for disability retirement.

(3) 'Disabled' means unable to perform his duties by reason of physical or mental incapacity.

(4) 'Duty-related' means as a result of an injury or disease arising out of or in the course of his employment with an employee.\(^9\)

The death benefits provide the beneficiary with a lump sum refund of the member's accumulated contributions plus

\(^8\) Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1968), C. 20, Sec. 68-2001, p. 131.

interest or a monthly life annuity after ten years of service.\textsuperscript{92} The employee must contribute 5.75 percent of his salary to the P.E.R.S. and the employer supplements this with 4.6 percent of the employee's salary until June 30, 1975, when the employer's contribution increases to 4.9 percent.\textsuperscript{93} One of the main exclusions the P.E.R.S. provides under this retirement plan is that persons who are members of another state or federal retirement program are not eligible to collect benefits under P.E.R.S. There are ten other exclusions pertaining to employees which are discussed in Section 68-1602, R.C.M. 1947.\textsuperscript{94} A criticism of this retirement program is that members who quit with less than ten years service are unable to collect interest on the money withdrawn.

2) Annual Vacation Leave. Every full time employee of the county receives the following vacation benefits after he has been continuously employed for a minimum of one year:

Vacation leave credits shall be earned in accordance with the following schedule:

(a) From one (1) full pay period through ten (10) years of employment at the rate of fifteen (15) working days for each year of service;
(b) After ten (10) years through fifteen (15) years of employment at the rate of eighteen (18) working days for each year of service;

\textsuperscript{92}\textit{Revised Codes of Montana 1947}, (1968), C. 20, Sec. 68-2302(1-2), p. 137.
\textsuperscript{94}\textit{Revised Codes of Montana 1947}, (1973), C. 20, Sec. 68-1602(8), p. 121.
(c) After fifteen (15) years through twenty (20) years of employment at the rate of twenty-one (21) working days for each year of service;
(d) After twenty (20) years of employment at the rate of twenty-four (24) working days for each year of service. Vacation leave may not exceed thirty working days.95

3) Insurance. The insurance rate varies throughout the state. It is assumed that all full time probation officers are under some group insurance plan but there are no data available to confirm this.

4) Sick Leave. Reference is given to sick leave in Volume 4, Part 1, Section 59-1005 of the Revised Codes of Montana, 1947 which states:

absence from employment by reason of illness shall not be chargeable against unused vacation leave credits unless approved by the employee.96

An individual who is employed for 90 days or more is entitled to sick leave at the rate of one working day per month for every full month's pay period. There are no restrictions on the number of days accumulated but no sick days can accrue for someone who is on a continuous leave of absence exceeding 15 calendar days. Upon termination of employment an employee receives an amount equal to one-fourth of the pay attributed to his accumulated sick leave. This reim-


bursement is computed on the employee's salary or wage at the time the sick leave was earned.97

5) Leave of Absence. Under Montana law "vacation leave shall not accrue during a leave of absence without pay the duration of which exceeds fifteen (15) days."98 It is unknown how often a leave of absence is used but in some instances it has been used to continue further schooling for the probation officer.

6) Social Security. Both the county and the employee pay 5.5 percent of earnings as provided for under the Montana Code.99

7) Paid Holidays. There are eleven paid holidays allotted to county employees including: New Year's Day (January 1), Lincoln's Birthday (February 12), Washington's Birthday (third Monday in February), Memorial Day (last Monday in May), Independence Day (July 4), Labor Day (first Monday in September), Columbus Day (second Monday in October), Veterans Day (fourth Monday in October), Thanksgiving Day (fourth Thursday in November), Christmas Day (December 25), and the State General Election Holiday.100 However the pro-


98 Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1968), C. 10, Sec. 59-1004, p. 78.


bation officer is on call on a 24-hour basis requiring him to work at times after normal working hours, evenings, weekends, and holidays.

Salary is another reward used to keep an individual in the system. Revised Codes of Montana 1947, Section 10-622, provides in part: (as of 1973)

In every judicial district of the state of Montana the judge thereof having jurisdiction of juvenile matters may appoint one (1) discreet person of good moral character, who shall be known as the chief probation officer of such district. . . . . . Such officer shall receive for his services such sum as shall be specified by the Court upon appointment, provided that the judge of the district court may employ him on a yearly salary not to exceed eleven thousand dollars ($11,000.00) . . . . the judge having jurisdiction of juvenile matters may also appoint such additional persons. . . . . to serve as deputy probation officers as the judge deems necessary; their salaries to be fixed by the judge at the time of appointment, provided that such salaries shall not exceed ninety (90) percent of the salary of the Chief Probation Officer.

The maximum set by law does not necessarily mean that it will be the salary decided upon. Twelve of the eighteen judicial districts pay the maximum for chief probation officers. Six judicial districts employ sixteen deputies of which twelve receive the maximum. The other four chief probation officers receive between $9,000.00 and $9,800.00 and the other twelve deputies receive between $7,000.00 and $9,500.00 per year. Salary increases vary from district to district. A definite morale problem has been created because of the need to go to the legislature every few years in order to seek a salary

101 Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1973), C. 6, Sec. 10-622, p. 143.
increase. Many of the younger officers tend to leave the system within 5 to 7 years because of this problem. Several probation officers have worked to alleviate this problem coming up with the following legislative proposals:

1) At one point in 1970 the probation officers proposed that they receive a certain percent of the district judge's salary. This proposal was defeated before it ever got to the legislature because of judicial opposition.

2) House Bill 339 in 1973 was presented to the Montana Legislative Session, reading in part as follows:

In judicial districts which include one (1) or more counties of the first class, the maximum salary shall be the average salary received by the elementary school principals in the counties of the first class contained within the district. Provided, however, that the juvenile probation officer has a Master's Degree in a subject under subsection (2) above, and holds comparable qualifications of the average elementary school principal. The determination of the average salary shall be made by certification from the county superintendent in the school district or districts which include the largest portion of county or counties of the first class, before March 1 each year, or in sufficient time to allow adequate budgetary consideration by the county commissioners.102

This bill was defeated, many probation officers and judges felt, because it discriminated against all probation officers who did not reside in first class counties.

3) As had been done in the past, in 1973 several juvenile probation officers lobbied for an increase in the maximum set by the legislature, which was from time to time successful. However in the 1974 legislative session exten-

sive research and drafting was put into a proposal which was introduced in the 1974 Legislative Session as Senate Bill 683. The purpose of the bill was to amend Section 10-622 of the Revised Codes of Montana 1947, as follows:

Preference in appointments shall be given to a person, or persons, who possess a Bachelor's Degree from an accredited college or university in the Behavioral Sciences, and, or experience in work of a nature related to the duties of the probation department as set forth in Section 10-623. Such officers shall receive for his services such sum as shall be specified by the court upon appointment, provided that the judge of the district court may employ him on a yearly salary according to the minimum scale as follows:

(1) Chief Probation Officer
   a. Chief I -- three (3) years experience in the field of probation, or a Bachelor's Degree in Behavioral Sciences, or a Master's Degree in Behavioral Sciences -- thirteen thousand ($13,000.00) dollars.

   b. Chief II -- five (5) years experience in the field of probation, or a Bachelor's Degree in Behavioral Sciences and three (3) years experience in the field of probation, or a Master's Degree in Behavioral Sciences and two (2) years experience in the field of probation -- fifteen thousand ($15,000.00) dollars.

   c. Chief III -- seven (7) years experience in the field of probation, or a Bachelor's Degree in Behavioral Sciences and five (5) years experience in the field of probation, or a Master's Degree in Behavioral Sciences and four (4) years experience in the field of probation -- seventeen thousand ($17,000.00) dollars.

   d. Chief IV -- nine (9) years experience in the field of probation, or a Bachelor's Degree in Behavioral Sciences and seven (7) years experience in the field of probation, or a Master's Degree in Behavioral Sciences and six (6) years experience in the field of probation -- nineteen thousand ($19,000.00) dollars.
The judge having jurisdiction of juvenile matters may also appoint such additional persons giving preference to persons having the qualifications suggested for appointment as the chief probation officer to serve as deputy probation officers as the judge deems necessary; their salaries shall not exceed ninety (90) percent of the salary of the Chief Probation Officer and according to the minimum scale as follows:

(2) Deputy Probation Officers
   a. Deputy I -- three (3) years experience in the field of probation, or a Bachelor's Degree in Behavioral Sciences, or a Master's Degree in Behavioral Sciences -- Eleven thousand ($11,000.00) dollars.
   
   b. Deputy II -- five (5) years experience in the field of probation, or a Bachelor's Degree in Behavioral Sciences and three (3) years experience in the field of probation, or a Master's Degree in Behavioral Sciences and two (2) years experience in the field of probation -- Thirteen thousand ($13,000.00) dollars.
   
   c. Deputy III -- seven (7) years experience in the field of probation or a Bachelor's Degree in Behavioral Sciences and five (5) years experience in the field of probation, or a Master's Degree in Behavioral Sciences and four (4) years experience in the field of probation -- Fifteen thousand ($15,000.00) dollars.
   
   d. Deputy IV -- nine (9) years experience in the field of probation, or a Bachelor's Degree in Behavioral Sciences and seven (7) years experience in the field of probation, or a Master's Degree in the Behavioral Sciences and six (6) years experience in the field of probation -- seventeen thousand one hundred ($17,100.00) dollars.

An advance to the next level for Chief Probation Officer or Deputy Probation Officer not only requires the above qualifications but also the approval of the judge having jurisdiction of juvenile matters. Salaries on each level shall be supplemented by the standard cost of living increase as established by law. The salary of such officer shall be apportioned among and paid by each of said counties in which said officer shall be appointed to act, in proportion to the services received in such counties for the year then current, except that where such officials are appointed for one
(1) county, their salaries shall be paid by that county.\textsuperscript{103}

This bill was also defeated with no explanation given except that some legislators were opposed to a cost of living increase and others interpreted the bill as giving all probation officers $19,000.00 per year.

(4) Senate Bill 682 was also introduced in the 1974 legislative session to amend Section 10-622 of the Revised Codes of Montana 1947, as follows:

Such officer shall receive for his services such sum as shall be specified by the court upon appointment provided that the judge of the district court allow increments for additional educational and professional experience and annual increase in cost of living.\textsuperscript{104}

This bill was amended in committee and revised to show a change in the maximum limit of salary from $11,000.00 to $12,500.00. This bill was passed because the district judge has inherent powers to regulate salaries of court personnel, including juvenile probation officers, so long as the salary is reasonable. What are inherent powers? Jim R. Carrigan defines inherent powers in his essay on "Inherent Powers of the Courts" as:

Inherent powers consist of all powers reasonably required to enable a court to perform efficiently its judicial functions, to protect its dignity, independence and integrity, and to make its lawful actions effective. These powers are inherent in the sense that they exist because the court exists; the court is, therefore it has the powers reasonably required to act as an efficient court. Inherent judicial powers derive not from legislative grant or specific con-

\textsuperscript{103} 43rd Legislative Assembly, S.B. 683, (Helena, 1974).

\textsuperscript{104} 43rd Legislative Assembly, S.B. 682, (Helena, 1974).
stitutional provision, but from the fact it is a court which has been created, and to be a court requires certain incidental powers in the nature of things.\textsuperscript{105}

Should inherent powers apply to the regulation of salaries? Montana has not had any known case law regarding the setting of salaries for juvenile probation officers but some other states have had cases on this issue. In \emph{Re Salaries for Probation Officers of Bergan County} tested a New Jersey statute granting judges the authority to appoint probation officers and to fix their salaries. The New Jersey Supreme Court upheld the constitutionality of the statute against a separation of powers argument and stated:

\begin{quote}
It may be conceded that the appointment of probation officers and the fixing of their salaries are not, at least in the purest sense, judicial acts. But the doctrine of the separation of powers was never intended to create, and certainly never did create, utterly exclusive spheres of competence. The compartmentalization of governmental powers among the executive, legislative, and judicial branches has never been watertight. It is simply impossible for a judge to do nothing but judge; a legislator to do nothing but legislate; a governor to do nothing but execute the law. The proper exercise of each of these three great powers of government necessarily includes some ancillary inherent capacity to do things which are normally done by the other departments....in appointing probation officers and in fixing their salaries the county judges act as legislative agents. Such legislative delegation to judicial officers is sanctioned by long usage and although the judiciary is not required to accept such
\end{quote}

delegation should it appear incongruous or unduly burdensome, no such objection exists here.\textsuperscript{106}

An additional source regarding this issue was the case of Noble County Council v. State where the Supreme Court of Indiana held:

The court has inherent and constitutional authority to employ necessary personnel with which to perform its inherent and constitutional functions and to fix the salary of such personnel, within reasonable standards and to require appropriation and payment therefor.... these mandates necessarily carry with them the right to quarters appropriate to the office and personnel adequate to perform the functions thereof. The right to appoint a necessary staff of personnel necessarily carried with it the right to have such appointees paid a salary commensurate with the responsibilities. The right cannot be made amendable to and/or denied by a county council or the legislature itself.\textsuperscript{107}

However, in the case of Leahey v. Farrell a Pennsylvania decision upheld the power of the legislature to regulate, within reasonable limits, the salaries of court personnel. Holding that the power did not rest inherently and exclusively in the district courts, the Supreme Court stated:

A court must first comply with reasonable fiscal regulations of the legislature. Should the legislature, or the county salary board act arbitrarily or capriciously and fail or neglect to provide a sufficient number of court employees or for the payment of inadequate salaries to them, whereby the efficient admini-

\textsuperscript{106}In re Salaries, 278 A. 2d 417, 418, 419 (1971).

\textsuperscript{107}Noble County Council v. State, 243 Ind. 172, 125 N.E. 2d 709, 713 (1955); similar conclusions as cited above were found in the cases of State Ex Rel Weinstein v. St. Louis County, 451 S.W. 2d. 99 (1970); Commonwealth Ex Rel Carroll v. Tate, 274 A. 2d 193 (1971); Smith v. Miller, 153 Colo. 35, 384 P. 2d 738 (1963); Judges for Third Judicial Cir. v. County of Wayne, 172 N.W. 2d 436, 442 (Mich. 1969); and Com'rs' Ct. v. Martin, 471 S.W. 2d 100 (Texas Civ. App. 1971).
stratification of justice is impaired or destroyed, the court possesses the inherent power to supply the deficiency.\textsuperscript{108}

Taken to its extreme, if juvenile probation officers disagree strongly with the judge on the setting of a particular salary the format for unionization and possible strikes could be set. This would hamper greatly the working relationship between the two which is vital to a successful operation. The most recent change in the salaries of juvenile probation was made with the passage of the Montana Youth Act in the 1974 legislative session, but this amendment still maintains the words "preference shall be given" which does not make qualifications mandatory. Also the new code contains the same provision of the maximum set by law, and even though this maximum increased the format continues to place the probation officers in the position of returning every other year to seek additional changes in the law regarding salaries. Perhaps the legislature does not want to give up the authority to regulate salaries of juvenile probation officers. If this is true, then probation officers have no alternative but to return to the legislature every other year to seek necessary changes in the law regarding salaries. It is recommended that further studies be conducted to determine an equitable salary range for probation officers which would be commensurate with qualifications and experience.

\textsuperscript{108}Leahey v. Farrel, 66 A. 2d 577, 580 (1949).
Psychological rewards are also used to keep an individual in the system. These rewards include such things as approval from leadership, peer acceptance, self-determination and internalization of values. There is no data available to determine the feedback from the district juvenile judge as to his approval or disapproval of the probation officer's performance. It is presumed that some feedback is given in each judicial district either by the judge or chief probation officer but without supporting data it is difficult to make any further statements or recommendations regarding this reward.

Peer acceptance reveals itself informally within probation departments, at schools and seminars, and during Association meetings. Here again, however, no data are available on a statewide basis to support any conclusions.

Self-determination and self-expression can give a probation officer a high degree of job satisfaction if he is permitted to make or be involved in most of the day-to-day job decisions. The officer is rewarded by learning his job and gaining experience enabling him to make decisions that will affect him and the people involved with him. If the officer is not allowed to make some decisions, low morale results. Here too no data are available on a statewide basis.

Internalization of the court value system into the value system of the individual produces a dedicated person
who has accepted fully the court's value system. It is known that such rewards do exist but there are no data to document any evidence.

**Uniformity** - No uniform method of processing offenders exists except as described earlier. Notices to appear, social history forms, budgets and other forms all vary from district to district. Although in a general sense the code provides for uniformity in a probation officer's role, there is no uniform method of implementing it. It is recommended that the judge and probation officer in each district determine their expected role requirements, but that forms be systemized on a statewide basis to assure uniform processing of juveniles. This would leave the performance of role with the judge and probation officer yet set down some guidelines to follow that could accomplish some uniformity without infringing upon the authority of the Judge.

**Precedent Decisions and Standard Operating Procedures** - What are the alternatives available in external demands upon the system that affect change in the laws and operating procedure? Public pressure, the legislature, the Supreme Court, and the Montana Constitution are the primary external sources affecting the system.

Public pressure can definitely change operating procedures. When the public becomes aroused regarding a particular way something is being handled in any part of the
system, they can protest to the executive branch of both state and local government, to the legislative branch in order to change particular laws, and to the judicial branch for processing the contested issue. Any one of these protests, especially if there is enough public criticism, can change policy within the system. Public pressure, in part, created the juvenile court system as explained in the introduction. If the public does not take an interest in the system, change is difficult to bring about.

The legislative group has a tremendous amount of power and is able to restructure the entire juvenile court system if it so desires. The laws enacted affect every part of the system. When change does come about, it is normally due to the introduction of legislation supported by groups of individuals desiring change. Such issues include pay raises for probation officers, or could even be an entire change in the structure of the code. The legislature must determine if the proposals will meet the needs of the state. Article II, Section 15 of the Montana Constitution provides "The rights of persons under 18 years of age shall include, but not be limited to, all the fundamental rights of this Article unless specifically precluded by laws which enhance the protection of such." Both the Montana Supreme Court and the United States Supreme Court have handed down decisions

109 Montana Constitution, Article 2, Section 15.
in recent years which have had a definite impact on applicable laws and operating procedures in an effort to protect these fundamental rights.

On May 15, 1967, the United States Supreme Court in hearing the case of Gerald Gault, a 15-year-old boy who was committed to a juvenile correctional institution in Arizona for making an obscene telephone call, held that several procedural rights had been violated. Justice Abe Fortas, when discussing the right to counsel, observed:

Appellant's charge that the juvenile court proceedings were fatally defective because the court did not advise Gerald or his parents of their right to counsel, and proceeded with the hearing, the adjudication of delinquency and the order of commitment in the absence of counsel for the child and his parents or an express waiver of the right thereto. The Supreme Court of Arizona pointed...to a provision of the juvenile code which it characterized as requiring 'that the probation officer shall look after the interest of neglected, delinquent and dependent children' including representing their interests in court...We do not agree. Probation officers, in the Arizona scheme, are also arresting officers. They initiate proceedings and file petitions which they verify, as here, alleging the delinquency of the child; and they testify, as here, against the child. And here the probation officer was also superintendent of the detention home. The probation officer cannot act as counsel for the child. His role in the adjudicatory hearing, by statute and by fact, is as arresting officer and witness against the child.110

Montana law provides for a formal petition which is to contain a brief recitation of the facts relating why the offender is before the court. The actual decision to initiate formal proceedings against a juvenile is normally made by

110 In Re Gault, 387 U.S. 1 (1967).
the juvenile probation officer and the county attorney. When formal proceedings are instigated the juvenile is, or has been, advised of his rights but in most instances they do not ask for or receive a defense attorney. It is interesting to note that 24 out of 31 respondents to the questionnaire indicated either "always" or "frequently" that a defense attorney should be involved.

The petition is a very important formal document alleging delinquency against a juvenile and should be legally sufficient to stand up in court yet in some instances the preparation consisted of a generalized statement of the facts alleging delinquency rather than setting forth the alleged conduct with particularity, as required in Gault. Since the probation officer is not an attorney he should not be required to prepare petitions or to prosecute juveniles in a formal hearing. It is recommended that the county attorney be assigned and compelled to perform his legal duty in this particular portion of the system. The alternative to this would be to have the probation officer continue to prosecute cases until Montana finds its Gerald Gault who will surely take this matter to the higher courts.

The question of "standard of proof" has also been raised with regard to juvenile proceedings. Should evidence introduced against the juvenile be based on a preponderance of evidence as in civil cases or beyond a reasonable doubt as

111 Ibid.
in criminal cases? Noah Weinstein outlined this problem well in his text, *Supreme Court Decisions and Juvenile Justice*, where he discussed the Winship case of March, 1970, and stated:

The United States Supreme Court (five members per Brennan, J.) held that:

1. Due process protected an accused in a criminal prosecution against conviction except upon proof beyond a reasonable doubt.

2. Although the Fourteenth Amendment did not require that a juvenile delinquency hearing conform with all the requirements of a criminal trial, nevertheless, the due process clause required application during the juvenile hearing of essentials of due process; and,

3. Thus, juveniles, like adults, were constitutionally entitled to proof beyond a reasonable doubt during the adjudicatory stage when the juvenile was charged with an act which would constitute a crime if committed by an adult.\(^{112}\)

This particular decision indicates that, where a juvenile was charged with an offense that would constitute a crime if committed by an adult, in a delinquency hearing the evidence used must prove guilt beyond a reasonable doubt. Although this decision may have quite an impact on the Montana formal court procedure, the main emphasis of this paper is on the informal handling of offenders, therefore this problem was not researched in detail.

---

The transfer hearing provision is probably one of the most important sections in juvenile law because it authorizes the placement of certain types of cases into the adult system which is theoretically opposed to the labeling concept. In Montana, Section 10-603(c), Revised Codes of Montana 1947, provides:

When the juvenile court has jurisdiction of any child sixteen (16) years of age, or over, who is accused of committing or the attempt to commit murder, manslaughter, arson in the first degree, robbery, burglary, and carrying a deadly weapon with intent to assault, or who commits rape under the circumstances specified in subdivisions 3 and 4 of Section 94-4101, R.C.M. 1947, then the county attorney may request the juvenile court to be permitted to file an information against the juvenile in district court, or, when the facts warrant, the juvenile judge may order the county attorney to proceed against the juvenile in district court on an information.

Before making such order the juvenile judge must hear the matter by an informal preliminary hearing to determine first, if there is probable cause to believe the juvenile has committed the felony, and second, to determine whether under the circumstances it appears necessary for the best interests of the state that the juvenile be held to answer the information in district court. 113

When adult court is being considered should there be more basic protection for the juvenile? At what point does the community receive protection from the youth being considered in a transfer hearing? What should the lower age limit be in a transfer hearing? If the youth is charged with a felony and transferred to the adult system will he be given

treatment or punishment? Is he entitled to treatment, or deserving of punishment? In the Kent decision the juvenile court judge of the District of Columbia waived jurisdiction and transferred the case to the Federal District Court for the District of Columbia so Kent could be tried as an adult. Kent was found guilty of the charges in an adult court, but three years later, in 1966, his case was overturned in the United States Supreme Court on the basis that the juvenile court judge failed to hold a waiver hearing, he failed to set forth any findings and reasons for the waiver, and Kent's counsel was denied access to social records and other reports which were considered in making the waiver.\(^{114}\) The Supreme Court held, based on the due process and assistance of counsel clauses of the Constitution, a juvenile is entitled to a hearing and to a statement of reasons as a condition to a valid waiver order by the juvenile court. The statement of reasons should be sufficient to demonstrate that a full investigation has been made and that the question has received the careful consideration of the juvenile court. The statement must set forth the basis for the waiver order with sufficient particularity so as to permit meaningful appellate review. The Court further stated that the juvenile's counsel is entitled to see the social records or other probation reports and to subject them, within reasonable limits, to examination, criticism, and refutation. The opinion

also contained an appendix or policy decision which set forth the criteria and the factors which the judge should consider in deciding whether the juvenile court's jurisdiction should be waived. These factors are:

1) Is the offense serious? Does the protection of the community require a waiver?

2) Was the alleged offense committed in an aggressive, violent, premeditated or willful manner?

3) Was the act committed against a person or was it committed against property? The court should attach greater weight if the act was committed against a person especially if personal injury resulted.

4) Is there sufficient evidence against the juvenile upon which a grand jury might be expected to return an indictment?

5) If the juvenile associated with adults in the commission of the crime, is it better to dispose of the entire case in the adult criminal court?

6) Is the juvenile sophisticated and mature and thus able to stand trial in the adult criminal court? To answer this question, the juvenile's home, environmental situation, emotional attitude and pattern of living must be scrutinized.

7) Scrutinize the juvenile's past record.

8) Is it likely that the juvenile can be rehabilitated through the use of facilities available to the juvenile court?

Montana's transfer hearing was last challenged on June 24, 1973, in the case of Lujan v. The State of Montana. Defense counsel cited three errors in support of Lujan's claim that the transfer hearing was faulty. These were improper admission of evidence, denial of due process rights by not

---

permitting counsel to make a presentation, and not making a proper determination that the transfer was in the best interest of the state. Defense counsel failed to prove Lujan was denied any of those rights enumerated in Kent or in his appeal, so the Montana Supreme Court upheld the District Court's transfer order. In discussing the appendix of Kent, the Montana Supreme Court found:

The record does not bear out Lujan's claim that his counsel was denied the opportunity to make a presentation in his behalf for the reasons heretofore stated. Nor was the judge required to apply the considerations set forth in the policy statement of the District of Columbia Juvenile Court, quoted in the appendix to that decision. The policy statement at most is no more than a rule of that court concerning the standards that particular court would apply in determining waiver and transfer under the District of Columbia's Juvenile Court Act. A Montana Juvenile Court is in no way bound to apply the same standards under the Montana Juvenile Court Act.116

Even though the Montana Supreme Court arrived at the above conclusion it is still important to look at some of the issues discussed in the appendix of Kent and to relate them to the questions asked earlier. When a youth is under consideration for being transferred to an adult court he should be given the same considerations given adults because if transferred he will be treated as an adult. If this assumption is correct then the juvenile should be afforded the same rights as an adult at the very early stages of the proceeding which includes the fundamental process as des-

scribed in Kent. It is important that all levels of the youth's maturity, seriousness of the offense, prospects of rehabilitation, etc. be provided for in the youth's best interest. It is also very important that the community receive adequate protection from the juvenile charged with any of the felonies previously described. For violent crimes perhaps the age limit should be lowered. A youth under 16 can be placed at an institution only until he reaches 21 years of age, and if he has committed murder, it is difficult to rationalize, from the community standpoint, that the community is protected especially under the likelihood the juvenile may be capable of committing other murders. Should the juvenile in these cases be treated as an individual who is "misdirected and misguided, and needing aid, encouragement, help and assistance"? Is he entitled to treatment? In Kent v. The United States, the United States Supreme Court held that Morris Kent's psychotic behavior should have been handled as a mentally ill commitment, and handled in the civil courts on that basis rather than transferred.\footnote{Sanford J. Fox, The Law of Juvenile Courts in a Nutshell, (Minnesota: West Publishing Co., 1971) p. 232.} Donna E. Renn discusses the issue of treatment in her article "The Right to Treatment and the Juvenile", which is quoted in part below:

The purpose of juvenile law having been clearly and consistently established by both the legislature and the courts as therapy, the right to treatment would
seem to follow logically. If care is not given, the juvenile may petition the courts to insist upon either care or release. The District of Columbia court was the first to adopt this reasoning.

In *White v. Reid* the court found a 'fundamental legal and practical difference in purpose and technique' between adult and juvenile institutions — namely, punishment for adults, care for juveniles. Basing its decision on constitutional grounds, it ordered that White, a juvenile confined in an adult correctional institution be transferred to a juvenile institution.\(^{118}\)

Although neither of these decisions have any bearing on Montana's present juvenile code it may be an issue that will eventually surface not only on the right to treatment in the transfer case, but on the right to treatment in the entire juvenile justice system.\(^{119}\)

Montana law provides that any juvenile formally charged with being delinquent has the right to demand a jury trial.\(^{120}\) Although at least three districts reported using a jury trial in the past ten years, it is unknown how many actual cases were heard before the jury. *McKeiver* and *Terry v. The State of Pennsylvania* challenged that state's authority to conduct a juvenile delinquency hearing without a jury trial. The defendants alleged their rights were violated under the 6th amendment. Each youth was charged with delinquency, McKeiver with robbery, larceny and receiving stolen goods, and Terry with assault and battery


\(^{119}\)Ibid., p.p. 482-483.

\(^{120}\)Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1973), C. 6, Sec. 10-604.1, p.p. 138, 139.
on a police officer and conspiracy. The United States Supreme Court ruled that since juvenile court proceedings are not criminal proceedings within the meaning of the 6th amendment, it must be concluded:

trial by jury in the juvenile court's adjudicative state is not a constitutional requirement....the use of a jury trial would bring with it into that system the traditional delay, the formality, and the clamor of the adversary system and possibly, the public trial which is felt not to be in the best interests of the child.121

The court also criticized two issues brought out in the Gault decision of 1967 involving the 5th amendment guarantee against self-incrimination which had been imposed upon the state criminal trial in Malloy v. Hogan122 and the 6th amendment rights of confrontation and cross-examination of witnesses found in Pointer v. Texas123 and Douglas v. Alabama.124 Justice Blackmun stated:

The Court did not automatically and preemptorily apply those rights to the juvenile proceeding. A reading of Gault reveals the opposite. The same separate approach to the standard of proof issue is evident from the carefully separated application of the standard, first to the criminal trial, and then to the juvenile proceeding displayed in Winship.125

Although these last two issues have not been challenged as

yet in the United States Supreme Court, there is some indication that these two portions of the Gault decision may be reversed by the present Supreme Court.

There are no real alternatives when it comes to the use of Gault, Winship, Kent and similar decisions. In Kent there is the alternative to continue to use the present procedure but the question still would arise whether the juvenile received fair treatment if he must face the adult system. It would be more logical to accept the fact that punishment is desirable in transfer cases and give the juvenile the same rights as the adult if he is going into that system. It also follows that if the court is going to be caught in between the parens patriae concept and the adult criminal concept, then it should take the responsibility of determining where the juvenile can receive the fairest treatment before making the transfer. Juvenile judges are definitely concerned with the issues of cases, but should they not be incorporated as written provisions into Montana law to assure that these safeguards of justice are administered? It is recommended that Gault, Winship, and Kent including the Kent appendix be incorporated into law.

IDENTIFYING THE SYSTEMS BOUNDARIES

This section of the systems model will center on two components of the model, the procurement component and the institutional component.
Procurement Component - Procurement concerns itself with obtaining materials to be converted into a product and obtaining personnel to get the job done. The input of materials includes the physical structure such as office space, budgets for financing the operation, and other resources needed to develop workable programs. Input of personnel includes control of salaries, fringe benefits, prestige and education to motivate the people to get the job done. 126

Incorporating this concept into the juvenile court system proves difficult because the court does not deal in a finished product in the sense of a new car or new home. Its product is a perfected human being, i.e. probation officers work to make offenders comply with the law and in so doing try to create better persons.

This particular section is very difficult to analyze on a statewide basis due to lack of data. The breakdown of information used here and in the remaining portion of this paper is dependent upon limited data. Information relied upon was supplied by the questionnaire study carried out in 1971. Also conversations with other individuals working as full time probation officers or representing the Board of Crime Control, as well as personal knowledge gained from working within the system, supplied data for this section.

126 Katz and Kahn, p.p. 81, 82, 89.
In order for a system to function properly it must procure money to run the operation, office space to work out of, equipment for the offices, cars for travel within and between districts, and special programs to assist at some point in bringing about some sort of change in the offender's life. Then personnel to get the job done and to provide rewards necessary to keep the people within the system must be procured. This includes probation officers, volunteers, students involved in various programs, and a proper secretarial staff paid for out of the probation department's budget. Satellite offices are usually furnished but not paid for out of the budget. Since each probation officer travels considerably he is provided with a car. Travel expense therefore must also be budgeted.

Budgets must also include program development to varying degrees in the different districts. This portion of the budget includes such items as individual and group foster care programs, private and public institutions, medical and dental examinations, work-study programs, youth offense work programs, specialized counseling programs, and officer education programs. And, of course, these programs are inter-related to the personnel portion of the budget since the personnel carry out the objectives of the particular programs. Philosophy varies from district to district, so the same program may not be used statewide.
Money for resource development and referral programs must also be procured. Resource development is involved with the development of community resources, both new and old, as well as the development of new programs within the juvenile court system. Funds for such things as foster care programs, jobs for youth, and so forth are normally found by matching local funds with federal funds made available from various sources. Such federal agencies as the Board of Crime Control, Title I Funding for School Related Programs, and the Youth Development Bureau not only provide funds but assist with incorporating new program ideas into local areas. Resource referral consists of utilizing local mental health centers, neighborhood youth centers, legal aid, social rehabilitation departments, health departments and any other community resources available. Here again it is the personnel involved in the system who determine the degree of such usage.

An estimated statewide budget for operating the informal juvenile court system in fiscal year 1972-73 would include but not be limited to the items listed in Table I.
### TABLE I

**INFORMAL JUVENILE COURT SYSTEM**

**ESTIMATED STATEWIDE BUDGET**

**1972-1973**

**Personnel:**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Position</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Probation Officers</td>
<td>$361,559.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Secretaries</td>
<td>38,600.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matrons</td>
<td>20,000.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Work Study Students</td>
<td>4,000.00</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Sub-total: **$424,159.00**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Fringe Benefits (15%)</th>
<th>63,620.00</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

Total: **$487,779.00**

**Maintenance and Operation:**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Category</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Supplies</td>
<td>8,128.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Telephone</td>
<td>13,768.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mileage</td>
<td>75,444.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Private Institutions</td>
<td>10,000.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Individual Foster Care</td>
<td>40,000.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Youth Guidance and/or Detention Homes</td>
<td>20,000.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Psychological Evaluations (Private)</td>
<td>20,000.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Medical Evaluations</td>
<td>2,000.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Prevention</td>
<td>8,000.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Education and Training</td>
<td>5,000.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rent</td>
<td>3,000.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Miscellaneous (Postage, radio repair,</td>
<td>3,000.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>dues, etc.)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Total: **$208,394.00**

**TOTAL PERSONNEL, MAINTENANCE, AND OPERATION - $696,173.00**

This budget was arrived at by estimating each line category and checking those figures with the Board of Crime Control and in some instances actual budgets of probation departments for the fiscal year 1972-1973. Some of the programs available around the state which were paid for out of probation funds were: private institutional care, individual foster care, youth guidance (group foster homes), detention homes, private psychological evaluations, medical evaluations,
prevention, education and training and personnel programs such as work study.

Some additional resource programs available without charge to the probation department are tutoring, work programs, alcohol and drug programs, big brother programs and big sister programs, job placement programs, mental health programs, school counselor programs, ministerial programs, fraternal group programs, welfare programs, and specialized counseling programs, to name a few. One directory of such referral programs on a statewide basis indicated that there were at least 274 programs available.\textsuperscript{127}

The primary physical necessity is office space on a basis of at least one office per full time probation officer with a secretary or receptionist also provided. In 1971 there were 26 full time and 17 part time probation officers in the 56 counties of Montana comprising 18 judicial districts. For these 43 officers only 28 offices were available. Others worked either out of sheriff's offices or their own homes.

By 1973 there were 36 offices in 16 judicial districts available to 39 full time probation officers. There were an additional 25 sheriff's offices available, 10 of which were used by sheriff's or deputy sheriff's who were also part time probation officers. The other 15 sheriff's offices...

offices were loaned to the probation officer on court days only in order to conduct business in each county of a particular district. There were five additional part time probation officers who worked out of their homes. The ideal number of one office per worker is only short by four offices not counting offices for secretaries. At least six additional offices would be needed in addition to the four to provide for secretarial help.

The alternative to this problem or need is to continue to have two probation officers in one office in those districts that have insufficient space. At this time office space for secretaries is not as great a problem as it seems for there are only seven full time and five part time secretaries in the state. It is a problem that affects the probation officer since in at least seven judicial districts there is no secretarial help at all. In order to solve this particular problem the probation officer has the following options: 1) Put up with the existing conditions and make no changes. 2) Borrow office space whenever it is available. 3) Contact the county commissioners and explain the situation and make plans with them for office space in the future. 4) Ask the judge to meet with the county commissioners to request and/or plan for future office space. Or, 5) Ask the judge to order the Commissioners to furnish the necessary office space.
It is recommended that probation officers utilize options three and four in order to accomplish their goal. This would help to develop better relations by including all three departments in the planning stages.

It is unknown to what extent each office is adequately furnished with such equipment as desks, chairs, telephones, supplies, etc. The estimated 1972-73 statewide budget allowed $8,182.00 for supplies, $13,768.00 for telephone, $3,000.00 for rent, and $3,000.00 for miscellaneous necessities.

Another resource needed at the procurement stage of physical necessities is money for travel. The present reimbursement rate by law for probation officers is actual expenses both for mileage and per diem. This is not what the probation officer receives. In most districts throughout the state the probation officer receives twelve cents per mile plus a per diem rate which varies from one district to another. In at least two judicial districts the probation officer is furnished with a county-owned car in lieu of the mileage reimbursement rate. In the past, district judges were under a similar rate of actual expenses also. Most other state and county employees are under the twelve cents per mile rate with varying per diem rates. In 1972 the legislature put the twelve cents per mile limit on district judges as well as other state and county employees. Since this happened both probation officers and court reporters have been
set under a similar reimbursement scale. This has created some problems with the increase in gas and maintenance costs. The options available to the probation officer are: 1) Stay at the twelve cents per mile rate. 2) Change to county owned cars so the increased costs will fall on the county rather than on the individual probation officer. 3) Introduce legislation to change the entire state law which would increase the rates allowed for everyone. 4) Introduce legislation to change the district judges' mileage back to actual expenses, giving both the probation officers and court reporters a better chance of receiving actual expenses. It is recommended that option two be exercised. Option three would be the best alternative for everyone involved but it is highly improbable that the legislature would increase the present mileage rate. Alternative one becomes difficult to accept when the increased expenses are coming out of the individual probation officer's pocket. The cost should properly be passed on to the county. Alternative four would be good for the judges, probation officers, and court reporters only, which would tend to create hard feelings between them and other government employees.

Personnel needs are also emphasized in the procurement portion of the resource subsystem. Probation officers are the primary people involved in the informal juvenile system. By 1973, sixteen chief probation officers, twenty-three deputy probation officers, including foster care
coordinators, fifteen part time probation officers, ten
work-study students, seventeen fieldwork practicum students,
eleven action volunteer students, four criminology intern
students, three law school intern students, seven full time
secretaries and five part time secretaries, and fifty-seven
volunteers provided the personnel needs of the system.

The full time and part time probation officers had
the following backgrounds:

Ten full time officers had previous law enforcement
experience. Twenty-five full time officers had a B.A. Degree
from an accredited college or university and three of these
people were working on a Masters Degree while another two
already had their Masters Degree. Three other full time
officers were working on their B.A. Degree. One full time
officer was an ex-military man. Nine of the fifteen part
time probation officers were full time sheriffs or deputy
sheriffs. Four part time officers were school teachers and
one was a painter. One part time officer did not indicate
his past experience on the questionnaire.

Prior to 1971 one of the main problems of the system
was sufficient procurement of manpower and needs across the
state have steadily increased. This problem is being met
by utilizing both county and Board of Crime Control resources
but it still remains a problem. In two judicial districts
there is no full time probation officer and five districts
need at least a minimum of one additional full time probation
officer because of the increase in population of the district or because of the immense size of the area to be covered. Only two judicial districts have access to foster care coordinators and the other districts must rely on their own follow-up or request assistance from the State Department of Social and Rehabilitative Services. For a successful statewide foster care program, one full time foster care coordinator should be provided in each district. This would mean hiring sixteen new people. The only alternative is to require the probation officer's role to include these duties. Presently the individual handling foster care works under the following options: 1) under Section 71-210, Revised Codes of Montana 1947, turns the administration and supervision of the juvenile over to the Department of Social and Rehabilitative Services through a formal court process; 2) under Sections 71-706 and/or 10-501, Revised Codes of Montana 1947, files a dependent/neglect petition to gain foster care for the juvenile without declaring him a delinquent; 3) sets up an administrative procedure with the Department of Social and Rehabilitative Services to assist the court through a combination of state and county poor funds to pay for the foster homes while the probation officer licenses and supervises the home according to S.R.S. standards. This procedure can be used on the basis of a voluntary parental consent form and carries with it the added benefit of providing medical assistance to the youth
while he is in foster care; 4) makes arrangements for payment of foster care out of the county general fund; 5) seeks grant funds by writing and submitting requests to either the Board of Crime Control or the Youth Development Bureau, and 6) uses voluntary foster homes with or without supervision. The paperwork involved in exercising the above options alone supports the need for hiring a full time foster care coordinator for each district. To provide the necessary foster care the six options above are used interchangeably. When option four is used, paperwork is decreased considerably and backgrounds on potential foster parents need not be checked out in the same manner as stipulated by S.R.S. standards. Instead potential foster parents would have to meet court standards. Due to lack of funds voluntary foster homes with or without supervision are relied upon most often. The projected 1972-73 budget provided only $40,000.00 for individual foster care on a statewide basis. But the funds were sufficient only to serve seven of the judicial districts. The other districts use either S.R.S. or the voluntary foster home programs, or provide no foster care at all. Option one is least used since the court faces the possibility of losing the juvenile case to the S.R.S. There is much to be done to build a good foster care program in the state of Montana, and here too hiring foster care coordinators would help substantially.
The procurement portion of the system offers certain benefits to attract personnel and bring them into the system. The maintenance subsystem works to keep the individual in the system in order to preserve a steady state. Beginning salary, fringe benefits, a chance to learn the system, and personal recognition are the primary attractions to bring personnel into the system. Since the Montana system presently functions under a manpower shortage some sources of additional funding should be explored and the judge and/or probation officer should negotiate for an increase in staff. Some sources of funding to be explored are: 1) Revenue Sharing. These funds are new to the individual states. They may provide an initial source of income to obtain funding with the option that the county will eventually pick up the entire cost. 2) Emergency Manpower -- this is another source of federal assistance sometime available depending upon changes in federal funding policies. Funds are usually available for a one-year period and preference is given to hiring veterans. 3) Board of Crime Control. This agency channels approximately $80,000.00 per year into manpower programs. A basic manpower grant which allots approximately $10,000.00 per program on a decreasing three year basis provides initial funding which allows counties a three year period to plan for meeting new manpower needs rather than dumping the entire cost on the counties in one year. Also the Crime Control agency offers
funding to hire college graduates who received aid under LEEP programs while still in school. 4) The only other known source of funding is 100 percent county funding, but it is limited by mill levies. It is recommended that more effort be exerted to obtain funds from Crime Control sources. It is unknown if the Board of Crime Control will fund foster care coordinator programs but perhaps a grant could be submitted for a probation officer who could fulfill these duties. Since probation officers presently do this type of work additional training would not be necessary. As explained earlier there are seven judicial districts functioning without secretarial help. Since this requires the probation officer to do his own secretarial work, thus taking him away from more important duties, either the judges in the various counties should order that a secretary be hired, or the judge and probation officer should at least negotiate with the county commissioners to attempt getting a secretary hired. Only four judicial districts use matrons. One of these districts has a detention home which hires matrons. The estimated personnel budget of this home was included in the estimate for statewide matron services noted in the Table presented earlier. It is assumed that the matron is required to assist the probation officers in transporting female juvenile offenders and in this role she is very important to the system. In the other fourteen districts no one travels with the probation officer and female offenders.
Students working through work-study funding or volunteering their services, perhaps in exchange for college credit, provide a great deal of supplemental manpower to the system. They work in such areas as counseling, foster care, social history investigations, intake, etc. and thus are sufficiently exposed to the system to learn a great deal about it. Such a training program not only helps the system to obtain its needed manpower, but develops well-qualified individuals who may be hired into the system at a later date. A skilled student can contribute greatly in helping the court to meet its objectives. It is recommended that the program be extended to include more if not all of the judicial districts. The 25-75 percent matched funding could substantially assist districts handicapped by limited manpower because of lack of financial resources to hire additional personnel.

Legal and Criminology intern programs are also another source of manpower available to the juvenile system. The legal intern program not only provides the probation office with much needed manpower but it provides a learning experience for the prospective attorney alerting him to problems inherent in the juvenile court system. Also the probation officer learns more about formal legal decisions and how to use them in his work. The criminology student brings with him ideas on law enforcement and corrections. Thus individuals oriented in law, crime, and treatment come
together to provide manpower for the system. Under the federally funded Action program students from various other fields of study also come into the system. There are two Action programs available in Montana, the University Year In Action program and the Justice Volunteers to Action program. They allow for a student to be involved with the juvenile probation department as an assistant to the probation officer for one full year. It is recommended that any effort necessary be exerted to maintain the existence of these programs involving students, whether they be the funded or volunteer programs. The non-funded volunteer programs bring fifty-seven individuals into the system who assist the court in various ways including counseling, being Big Brothers or Big Sisters for fatherless or motherless children, finding foster care, and so forth. Questionnaire data indicated only nine judicial districts utilize volunteer programs while eight judicial districts rely fully on hired full and part time employees. It is recommended that these eight districts become a target area for implementing new programs.

Once a system has physical equipment and sufficient manpower, provisions must then be made to supply adequate programs through which an offender's behavior hopefully will be changed. In Montana, money budgeted for probation departments provide programs at the Yellowstone Boys Ranch and the Intermountain Deaconness Home. According to the questionnaire data only two judicial districts utilize either of
these facilities. The Florence Crittenden Home for Unwed Mothers is also available in Montana but it is not supported by probation department funds.

As noted earlier, some foster care programs are also available in Montana and paid for, at least in part, with probation department monies. As noted earlier, much work needs to be done to provide substantially more sources in this area. Probation Department funds are used to support the District Youth Guidance Home and the Group Foster Home Plan but data from the questionnaire indicates such support is very low. Most group homes in the state are funded by approximately $200,000.00 provided annually from a combination of state and federal funds channeled through the Department of Institutions and Board of Crime Control. Each district in the state that does have a Youth Guidance Home does have an incorporated Board of Directors who concentrate on finding community matching funds for these group homes.

Another program, the Detention Home Concept, is available in one district. Two other districts use either a "mini-group home" or an individual foster home as an alternative to detention, but these are not provided and paid for out of the county general fund.

Psychological evaluation and counseling programs involve using private as well as public referrals. Private referrals are paid for either out of the Clerk of Court's
budget or the probation department's budget. Federal funds have provided money also but their availability will be decreasing over the next ten years requiring the counties to provide for a substantial increase in cost. The University of Montana, Warm Springs State Hospital, Pine Hills School, and Mountain View School also presently provide such services to a limited degree with the only cost to the county being for transportation.

One district reported budgeting money for prevention programs. Other juvenile delinquency prevention programs are funded through the Youth Development Bureau in Helena. This agency awards federal grants to various county, city, or school governments but is prevented from funding court operated programs as the monies passed into the other governmental budgets are intended to assist the juvenile justice system in reduction of delinquent youth. The Youth Development Bureau's budget for 1972-73 was approximately $300,000. This bureau assists the courts in other ways by organizing groups to develop youth guidance homes and by providing assistance in search of funds for court operated programs. 128

Each juvenile probation department in the state is involved in developing and using prevention programs which consist of "other agency referrals". One judicial district

128 Information provided by Shirley Miller and Charles McCarthy of the Youth Development Bureau, Helena, Montana.
uses an intensive group counseling program and has had excellent results on the effectiveness of this program. The other agency referral services assist the probation officer in accomplishing one of his objectives, i.e. diverting youth out of the juvenile court system before the need for formal court handling arises. Every agency in the state that has contact with juveniles is available and it is recommended that every juvenile probation officer familiarize himself with what services are available from these agencies and learn how to refer youth to them. The Health, Welfare and Recreation Agencies in Montana 1970 directory lists and describes approximately 275 such agencies.\textsuperscript{129} The Montana Social Service Health and Recreational Directory 1974 lists approximately 600 agencies providing services on a statewide basis.\textsuperscript{130} Some county and district probation officers have compiled their own directories, one of which is the Health and Welfare Resource Guide for Missoula, Montana, 1973.\textsuperscript{131} It is recommended that an attempt be made to compile more directories listing county and district services available.


\textsuperscript{130}John W. Bauer, Montana Social Service Health and Recreational Directory 1974, (Bozeman, Montana: Montana State University, 1974).

It is not known if the paid and non-paid programs available to the juvenile court system are the answer to juvenile delinquency but the court does utilize these programs in order to divert youth out of the system as well as to provide services for youth experiencing different problems. It is assumed that a number of these youth do not return to the juvenile court system but there is no data available to substantiate this assumption. It is recommended that either the Board of Crime Control or the individual districts establish some method of data collection to determine the effectiveness of these programs in an effort to create interest in the development of preventive programs which would facilitate the delivery of services to needy youth.

Institutional Component - In the systems analysis theory, the institutional component is concerned with gaining support for policies as well as legitimizing what the organization is doing. On the surface it is very difficult to identify any institutional subsystem in the juvenile court system in Montana. No Board of Directors or Public Relations firm exists to "sell" the court. There are, however, many Montana groups involved in gaining support for the court. Section 10-628, Revised Codes of Montana 1947, provides for a juvenile court committee appointed by a judge

"to meet and confer with him on all matters pertaining to the juvenile department of the court, and shall act as a supervisory committee of detention homes, and in the selection of foster homes." Only a few districts in Montana actually have such a committee and their degree of activity is unknown. Questionnaire responses indicated the feeling is that the committee generally exists in name only. However in two districts responses indicated the committee does take a very active role.

Other organizations that partially fulfill the concept of the institutional subsystem on a statewide basis include the Judges Association, the Montana Correctional Association, the Juvenile Probation Officers Association, and the Montana Advisory Council on Children and Youth. Each of these groups meet periodically and deal with particular problems of the court, seeking support of juvenile court policies. However none of these organizations carry the power of a Board of Directors or a Board of Trustees.

The Board of Crime Control and the Youth Development Bureau assist in gaining support by funding delinquency programs and making statewide releases on awarded programs. The Youth Development Bureau is new in Montana and attempts to provide assistance on program development.

---

133 Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1973), C. 6, Sec. 10-628, p. 145.
No formalized policy has been established for formal dispensation of information. Therefore individual probation officers, by word of mouth, probably do more to gain support for court policies as well as trying to legitimize to the public what the court is doing than any other institutional component. Seventeen officers responding to the questionnaire indicated they go to at least five public meetings per month where court policies are discussed. Ten officers indicated they go to from five to ten meetings per month, and three officers indicated they go to from ten to fifteen meetings per month. These meetings are usually public speaking engagements at night. During regular working hours probation officers also discuss court policy with other professionals with whom they come in contact.

The biggest problem in this area is the lack of coordination existing between all of the groups involved in selling the court policies or legitimizing what the juvenile system supports. This results in a lack of interest in what is happening within the system. As a result legislators often attempt to make decisions concerning the system without really knowing what a particular phase is about. Personnel within the system must often operate in the dark because of this lack of coordination and failure to dispense formalized policy.

Because there is no formally established institutional component it is difficult to make recommendations
concerning external support of the system. Organized support from the Associations mentioned above guided toward concrete objectives of "selling" court programs would be one alternative to the word-of-mouth support now existing.

ADAPTATION

The concept of adaption is concerned with gaining knowledge about the system with regard to budget, programs and statistics in order to determine the effectiveness of each. Sections 10-620 and 10-631, Revised Codes of Montana 1947, provide for the payment of salaries and further state:

The County Commissioners of all countries are hereby authorized, empowered, and required to provide the necessary funds and to make all needful appropriations to carry out the provisions of this Act.\textsuperscript{134}

Feedback as to budget appropriations comes from the individual counties and information available is limited to how much money is spent in each line item category. No data are available on a district basis unless individual probation officers keep track of their funds for the district they serve. This failure to keep such information on a district basis causes problems in administering all the funds allotted to the probation department and in gaining additional funds from such agencies as the Board of Crime Control and the Youth Development Bureau. It is recommended that legislation be enacted providing for district-wide budget feedback, as well as county feedback, in order to facilitate administrative procedures.

\textsuperscript{134}Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1968), C. 6, Sections 10-620 and 10-631, p.p. 587 and 590.
There is no real program feedback in Montana because there is no organized program designed to interpret the effectiveness of programs. One district in the state has used a limited evaluation program pertaining to foster care which broke down the foster care program into various categories such as placements in foster homes, length of stay, what happened to the youth both during and after foster care, cost, and how many homes were recruited, lost and/or maintained during the evaluation period. There may be other districts that have similar breakdowns but there is insufficient data available to determine this. It is recommended that some type of evaluative feedback be incorporated on all funded programs in the state which should include some follow up on youth involved in the program in order to determine if each program is beneficial or a waste of money. The collection of this data would help in obtaining funds, in determining if the programs being used are working, and in planning for future action.

There are statistics available on a county and district level to determine the number of juveniles passing through the system. Most judicial districts are provided with a data form that the Board of Crime Control supplies that gives a breakdown of basic information on every juvenile that passes through the informal and formal court system. This form gives some feedback on flows and some social history background. Access to such records at the county
and district levels, as well as from the Board of Crime Control, is limited for the protection of juveniles passing through the system. A copy of the juvenile statistical analysis card presently used is included in Appendix B of this paper. It is recommended that this card be revised to include the following changes:

(1) Section J should be amended as follows:

J. Referred by:

2. Police       7. County Attorney
3. Fish and Game 8. Parents
4. Other Law Enforcement 9. Other Court
5. School       10. Other (specify)

This particular breakdown identifies more precisely what law enforcement agencies are referring youth into the court. The present breakdown provides only the designation "law enforcement" for the first four categories. It is important to identify particular referral sources.

(2) Section K should be amended as follows:

K. Reason referred:

1. Offense (Code No.).
2. Voluntary referral without committing an offense.
3. Number of additional charges and/or offenses presently involved with the one listed above (No code number needed).

This breakdown provides for the use of a specific coded offense number but it also includes a new section for a voluntary referral by a youth seeking help. The youth in this category should not have to be coded into an offense breakdown if he or she is voluntarily seeking assistance
rather than being brought in for breaking the law. Adding
category three allows for collecting data on the total
number of offenses committed by the juvenile. A separate
code number is not needed when one individual commits
several offenses. Only the most serious offense committed
would be listed in category one. In category three the
number one would be inserted in the box provided on the
form to show that the individual actually committed two
offenses, one coded and the other listed in box number
three. If three offenses had been committed then a number
two would be inserted in the box in category three, etc.

(3) Section L should be amended as follows:

L. Prior Delinquency

1. Yes 2. No

3. List the total number of prior delinquent offenses
   not previously reported.

4. List the total number of prior delinquent offenses.

In the present form the probation officer is asked to list
if the youth has had prior delinquency and if he has, then
he is to place a number in the box signifying the total num-
ber of offenses. This is misleading as the form was intended
to show the total number of prior delinquent offenses not
previously listed rather than the total number of offenses
previously reported. This change provides for both options.

(4) Section R should be amended as follows:

R. Diagnostic Services:

1. Have you received any services in the following
categories:
a. Mental evaluation or counseling
   Yes    No
b. Medical check-up
   Yes    No

2. When?
   a. Mental  Year___________
   b. Medical  Year___________

3. Are you still receiving these services?
   Yes    No

4. Have you ever been referred to or went voluntarily to another social service agency such as welfare, vocational rehabilitation, etc.?
   Yes    No

5. When?  Year___________

6. Check if there is going to be a referral to any mental, medical or other social agency.
   Yes    No

7. List agency ____________________________

This proposed amendment would completely revise Section R of the present form. The present form provides three basic categories as follows:

A. Mental
   1. Available
   2. Not available
   3. Not indicated

B. Medical
   1. Available
   2. Not available
   3. Not indicated
C. Social

1. Available
2. Not available
3. Not indicated

This present form does not provide any useful information and in most of the state statistics the response was that as high as 98 percent of the information requested in this section was not indicated. This is due, in part, to this being a useless section because no explanation or proper breakdown is apparent. If this category is to be used at all the proposed changes will make the section more useful.

(5) Section T should be amended as follows:

T. Employment and school status:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Out of School</th>
<th>In School</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Drop-out</td>
<td>Suspended</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Not employed</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Employed - full time</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>- part time</td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Inapplicable</td>
<td>13</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

This section would greatly clarify the out of school category as the present form does not indicate whether the youth is a dropout, suspended student, or expelled student. The proposed section would definitely identify the dropout, suspended student, and expelled student and provide information to the courts and schools as to the number of offenders in each category being processed through the court.
(6) Section U should be amended as follows:

U. School attainment and adjustment:
   1. Does the school see you as a behavior problem?
      Yes       No
   2. Actual school record check conducted?
      Yes       No
   3. Behavior listed by school as:
      Good      Fair      Bad

The present section provides very little reliable information, because it requires the probation officer to make a value judgment as to the youth's behavior. The change recommended would provide better information and indicate if the school record was ever actually checked.

(7) A new section is proposed which could be added to information found on the back of the form:

Family size to determine low income:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>No. in family</th>
<th>Family's Yearly Income</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Non-farm</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>$1900</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>2500</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>3100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>3800</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>4400</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>5000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>5600</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

These figures are based on information supplied by the local Missoula-Mineral Community Action Programs Agency. This section is recommended as a way to identify more accurately the number of low income families that come to the attention of the court. The present income breakdown places most fami-
lies in the $5,000 to $10,000 income range but it does not take into consideration the number of individual members in the family.\textsuperscript{135}

(8) This section is also proposed to coincide with the above proposed section.

Family status:

1. Public Assistance
2. Low Income
3. Middle Income
4. High Income

Projected estimates of the middle income and high income brackets would be needed to determine categories three and four if this section were to be effective, as well as the total number of members in the family.

None of the three adaption elements provide any predictability of future trends nor do they tell where money or programs may be needed. The changes recommended above would assist in more effectual collection of pertinent data. Additionally it is recommended that the Board of Crime Control either contract with another agency or firm, or look into the possibility themselves, of determining a method of analyzing information on budgets, programs, and statistics.

THE MANAGERIAL SUBSYSTEM

The managerial subsystem is the administrative arm of the entire system. It cuts across all the earlier described subsystems and is responsible for coordinating all

\textsuperscript{135}Missoula -Mineral Community Action Programs Agency, (Missoula, Montana).
other subsystems. It attempts to resolve conflicts erupting between hierarchial levels and to coordinate the external requirements with the needs and resources of the organization.\textsuperscript{136}

The two primary managers in the juvenile court system are the district juvenile judge and the chief probation officer. Together, or individually, they select employees, indoctrinate them into the system, provide the regulating methods to keep them in the system, etc. In the hierarchial system the judge is at the top but because of his work overload a considerable amount of his responsibility is delegated to the chief probation officer in many districts. Generally the duties involved in procurement of physical as well as personnel necessities are handled by the chief probation officer in his managerial role. Also he may do most of the preliminary work of writing the budget and presenting it to the county commissioners although in most districts the judge makes the actual presentation. Both the judge and probation officer are primary persons involved in "selling" the program to the public, county commissioners, and legislature. Whenever the adaptive subsystem forecasts change they gather the necessary data and the judge makes the final decision regarding the recommended change. Both work to

\textsuperscript{136}Katz and Kahn, p. 94.
settle disputes between agencies often acting as arbitrators. Too, each or both are responsible for coordinating the external requirements with the needs and resources of the organization. In one sense the judge is the Board of Directors because he is the ultimate authority in the juvenile court system. He not only makes all policy decisions but executes the decisions or delegates this authority to the chief probation officer. It is the coordination of efforts between the judge and the juvenile probation officer that keeps the present system operating in each of the eighteen judicial districts, and the willingness of these people in each district to associate with those in other districts on an informal basis helps the system to develop into a better functioning organization at a multi-district or statewide level.
CHAPTER IV

SUMMARY

The intent of this paper was to use the systems model as an organizational framework to classify, describe, and observe the various components and elements of the informal juvenile court system because of the apparent benefits it offers to the entire juvenile court system. More specifically this involved identifying the informal processes of the Montana juvenile court, determining if the goals set down by the court have been accomplished, determining if the informal process is effective or ineffective, pointing out the weaknesses and strengths of the informal process, determining how important the informal process is in relation to the entire juvenile court process, and making recommendations for juvenile court operation in Montana.

The model provided a basis for locating the system, specifying its task functions, and identifying the boundaries, the maintenance subsystem, the adaption subsystem, and the managerial subsystem. This not only involved identifying the system under study as the informal juvenile court system but allowed for studying the roles and procedures a probation officer is involved with in both the informal and formal court systems, pointing out how the system is maintained from
within through the selection, indoctrination, and regulation of employees, and finally how the system is changed from without by the external demands of the public, legislature and courts. These groups brought about change in the system which ultimately affected the roles of the people within the system. The in-depth analysis included looking at the procurement of resources such as office space, budgets, manpower, etc., and even dealt with the concept of the necessity to "sell" the policies of the court to the public, this being primarily accomplished through the efforts of organizations, judges, agencies, and the probation officers themselves.

The number of youth referred through the juvenile court system in 1970, 1971 and 1972 are listed below, as well as the total number of offenses these youth committed, the total number handled informally, and the total number of youth handled formally and the total number of youth placed in public and private institutions. Because of the possibility of error due to limited reporting procedures, this information should only be used as an indicator of the number of youth flowing into the juvenile court system.

**TABLE II**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>No. of Youth Referred</th>
<th>No. of Offenses Committed</th>
<th>No. Handled Informally</th>
<th>No. Handled Formally</th>
<th>No. Placed in Institutions</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1970</td>
<td>6,083</td>
<td>Unk.</td>
<td>5,782</td>
<td>301</td>
<td>131</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1971</td>
<td>5,639</td>
<td>9,695</td>
<td>5,409</td>
<td>230</td>
<td>105</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1972</td>
<td>5,979</td>
<td>8,340</td>
<td>5,652</td>
<td>327</td>
<td>131</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
It can be seen that a greater number of youth were handled informally. Although it is unknown how many of these youth later went into the adult criminal justice system, it seems that informal handling did result in keeping youth out of the formal juvenile court.\textsuperscript{137}

The purpose of the Juvenile Court of Montana, as described in Section 10-601, R. C. M., 1947 is:

This act shall be liberally construed, to the end that its purpose may be carried out, to wit: that the care, custody, education, and discipline of the child shall approximate, as nearly as may be, that which should be given the child by its parents, and that, as far as practicable, any delinquent child shall be treated, not as a criminal, but as misdirected and misguided, and needing aid, encouragement, help and assistance.

And that, as far as practicable, in proper cases, that the parents or guardians of such child may be compelled to perform their moral and legal duty in the interest of the child.

The principle is hereby recognized that children under the jurisdiction of the court are wards of the state, subject to the discipline and entitled to the protection of the state, which may intervene to safeguard them from neglect or injury and to enforce the legal obligation due to them and from them.\textsuperscript{138}

This purpose was consistent with the overall philosophy of the "Reformers" who, early in history, were concerned that juveniles were not receiving adequate treatment in adult courts and therefore needed some protection and treatment in a court where the youth would not be labeled as a

\textsuperscript{137}Information provided by the Montana Board of Crime Control's 1970, 1971 and 1972 statewide juvenile court statistics.

\textsuperscript{138}Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1968), C. 6, Sec. 10-601, P. 576.
criminal. The system that developed in Montana in order to accomplish this purpose primarily emphasized keeping the offender out of the formal court system because of a definite concern of the effect labeling has upon an individual.

The systems analysis illustrated that to support this operational informality the system attempts to provide rehabilitative services through the court such as counseling, foster care, psychological help, and so forth. The system also attempts to develop community awareness and develop community resources into which troubled youth can be channeled in an effort to eliminate, or at least curb, delinquent behavior. It is only when a youth, after being processed through the informal phase of the juvenile court, continues to behave in a delinquent manner, that he is processed formally. If the measurement of success due to informality were based on the total number of commitments compared to the total number of youth referrals, then it could be assumed that the informal system is very effective. However the study revealed the existence of some ancillary problems.

First of all it was noted that the arrest authority of a probation officer could interfere with other related duties unless it was limited to probation violations and lawful orders of the court.

Several problems existed because of detention. Out of 5,639 youth referred into the system in 1971, 1,040 spent
3,437 days in jail.\textsuperscript{139} This is a problem because of the inadequate facilities available in Montana. Strict detention procedures should be enacted restricting both the authority to detain and the circumstances under which detention is permitted. The state legislature should limit the authority to detain to the probation officer rather than the police. Detention should be used only when it is necessary to protect the community or the youth, or if necessary to keep the youth in the jurisdiction. The law should require a detention hearing within 48 hours of initial detention and the judge should require the release of any youth placed in detention without proper authority.\textsuperscript{140}

Often preliminary inquiry procedures violated a youth's basic rights. To protect these, each youth should be advised of his rights under Miranda and Gault. He should be informed of his right to have any decision reviewed by the district juvenile judge, and precautions should be taken to assure the presence of at least one parent or guardian at the preliminary inquiry. In addition, some means of providing an attorney, if the juvenile so desires, should be implemented.

\textsuperscript{139}Information provided by the Montana Board of Crime Control from their 1971 statewide juvenile court statistics.

\textsuperscript{140}The President's Commission on Law Enforcement and Administration of Justice, \textit{Juvenile Delinquency}, p.p. 36, 37.
Problems in the area of probation included that the probation officer placed the youth on probation as well as the judge. Although this may appear to cause a conflict, it does not have to, if the probation officer enters into an informal consent decree with the youth and his parents. Use of such a decree gives the probation officer the authority to enter into an agreement with the youth and his parents without formally processing the youth on a petition alleging delinquency.

Finally, scarce resources create a myriad of problems. Inadequate counseling staff, foster care facilities and foster parents, physical facilities, and administrative assistance cause ineffective operation. There is not enough travel pay allotted nor manpower available to facilitate truly effective operation.

Even though these problems exist, however, it can be concluded that the informal juvenile court system is very important in meeting the purpose set down by the Montana legislature. Without this informality a youth could not escape the labeling stigma arising from being exposed to the formal court. With such informality more alternatives for handling delinquent and/or troubled youth are available. They can be helped, through counseling and psychological evaluations, to find themselves, and then to help themselves. This conclusion is not meant to degrade the effectiveness of the formal court and the institutions. But, for the good of all, every effort should be made to proceed informally.
APPENDIX I

The following appendix is the questionnaire submitted to the juvenile probation officers of the State of Montana in the year 1971. Part of the data collected as a result of distributing this questionnaire was used in Chapter III of this paper.
I. **ARREST STAGE**

1. Have you ever had to make an arrest of a juvenile?
   - Yes 24  No 8

2. If yes, for what type of offense did you make the arrest? (Check as many boxes as required to answer)
   - **13** Child in need of supervision (Offenses for which an adult cannot be charged, such as runaways, un-governable, curfew, etc.)
   - **17** Misdemeanor
   - **14** Felony
   - **12** Traffic
   - **8** Fish and Game

3. Have you assisted local law enforcement in making an arrest of a juvenile?
   - Always 9  Frequently 7  Rarely 11  Never 6

4. Do you ever make arrests without the assistance of a local law enforcement officer?
   - Always 4  Frequently 3  Rarely 15  Never 8

5. How many arrests did you make this year?
   - Fill in the blank **104**

6. How many arrests did you make in the year 1969-1970?
   - Fill in the blank **228**

7. Do you feel that a juvenile probation officer should be making arrests? Check as many as needed.
   - Always 3  Frequently 3  Rarely 16  Never 10

II. **DETENTION STAGE**

8. Does the arresting officer detain juveniles without the permission of the court?
   - Always 1  Frequently 4  Rarely 14  Never 12
9. Does the arresting officer fill out a written report stating the reasons for holding the juvenile?

Always 21  Frequently 5  Rarely 3  Never 2

10. Is the arresting officer required to fill out such a report in your area?

Always 28  Frequently 0  Rarely 3  Never 0

11. How soon are the parents or guardian notified when a juvenile is placed in detention?

16 one hour after detention
3 two-five hours after detention
1 five-ten hours after detention
13 other-specify ________________________________

12. Who normally notifies the parent or guardian when a juvenile is placed in detention?

23 arresting officer
1 intake officer (or jailer)
0 other-specify ________________________________

13. What are the most common reasons given to you for not being able to notify a parent or guardian after a child has been placed in detention? Check as many as needed.

10 no telephone
3 parents or guardian not at home
20 not able to locate parents
7 parents to drunk to come to station
2 none of the above
6 other-specify ________________________________
14. Is the juvenile permitted a phone call to his parents or guardian when arrested and detained?

Always 25 __ Frequently ___ 3 Rarely ___ 4 Never ___ 0

15. Does the arresting officer notify the parents instead of permitting the juvenile to call?

Always 12 __ Frequently ___ 15 Rarely ___ 2 Never ___ 2

16. Rate the importance of those factors listed below in deciding why a juvenile should be placed in detention. (1 = most important; 5 = least important)

2.2 attitude of offender
1.4 seriousness of charge
2.9 prior record
2.5 Other-specify________________________________________

17. Does the arresting officer notify you after placing a juvenile in detention?

Always 29 __ Frequently ___ 3 Rarely ___ 0 Never ___ 0

18. Do you feel it is the responsibility of the arresting officer or the probation officer to notify the parents immediately after the juvenile is placed in detention?

24 __ arresting officer
9 __ probation officer
2 __ other-specify________________________________________

19. Who makes the releases on a juvenile placed in detention?

1 __ jailer 10 __ district juvenile judge
0 __ police 7 __ sheriff
1 __ county attorney 4 __ juvenile officer
19 __ juvenile probation officer

20. Has a law enforcement officer ever refused to release a juvenile in detention upon your order?

Always 0 __ Frequently ___ 0 Rarely ___ 0 Never ___ 32
21. If the answer to the above question is always, what was the reason? Check as many as needed.

___ involved in serious felony
___ poor attitude of offender
___ destruction of jail property
___ other- specify __________________________

III. PRELIMINARY INQUIRY STAGE

22. What per cent of your time is spent in preliminary inquiry work? (Court Referee)

___ 10 15% or less
___ 11 15%-30%
___ 7 30%-60%
___ 4 60% or more

23. Many informal adjustments consist of the following: warnings, left up to parents, essays, grounding, detention, probation, foster home, special classes, work party, big brothers, use of YMCA, restitution, out of state placement, referrals to other agencies youth counselors, volunteers.

Can you add any other informal adjustment used in your area?

Specify: Group therapy; take driver's license ________

24. What is the process or document used in your area to notify the juvenile and the court that an offense has been committed?

___ 14 Notice to appear
___ 3 Summons
___ 10 Citation
___ 1 No formal document at all
___ 8 Other-specify __________________________
25. Approximately how soon is the juvenile required to appear before the court (probation officer) after he is charged with a delinquent offense?

   4 immediately
   25 one to seven days
   1 seven to fourteen days
   2 fourteen days or more

26. Is at least one parent required to accompany the juvenile when he appears at the preliminary inquiry?

   Always 29 Frequently 3 Rarely 0 Never 0

27. Is an attorney involved at the preliminary inquiry stage?

   Always 5 Frequently 9 Rarely 15 Never 0

28. Does the juvenile probation officer normally conduct a preliminary inquiry in your judicial district?

   Always 16 Frequently 10 Rarely 5 Never 1

29. If the answer to the above question is never, who conducts the preliminary inquiry?

   2 County Attorney 2 District Juvenile Judge
   0 Other-specify ________________________

30. Have you dismissed any cases for improper arrest or improper procedural technique?

   Always 0 Frequently 1 Rarely 19 Never 11

31. Approximately how many times have you dismissed a case?

   State number for 1970 74

32. If the juvenile denies the allegations against him do you (as juvenile probation officer) make the judgment of his guilt or innocence at the preliminary inquiry stage?

   Always 0 Frequently 8 Rarely 4 Never 18
33. If the answer to the above question is never, who is the case referred to?

1 County Attorney
17 District Juvenile Judge
1 Dismissed
3 Other-specify ____________________________

34. Do you only handle cases in which the juvenile admits his guilt in the offense?

Always 12 Frequently 6 Rarely 5 Never 5

35. Do you use the county attorney as a legal advisor at the preliminary inquiry?

Always 11 Frequently 16 Rarely 12 Never 7

36. Do you use the District Juvenile Judge as a legal advisor at the preliminary inquiry?

Always 4 Frequently 9 Rarely 12 Never 7

37. Do you handle any serious vandalisms, burglaries, larcenies, rapes, or drug violations at the preliminary inquiry?

Always 12 Frequently 8 Rarely 7 Never 5

38. Of the above mentioned offenses what serious violations don't you handle? Check as many as needed.

5 vandalisms 7 larcenies 8 drugs
8 burglaries 15 rapes

39. Rate the importance of those factors listed below when you make a decision what to do with an offender. (1=most important, 4=least important)

1.86 offense 3.03 family
2.42 prior record 2.35 attitude
IV. PROBATION STAGE

40. Approximately how often is probation used in your judicial district?

2_ 15% or less of those cases handled
5_ 15%-30% of those cases handled
11_ 30%-60% of those cases handled
2_ 60%-90% of those cases handled
11_ 90%-100% of those cases handled

41. Do you normally contact a youth on probation:

2_ once every other month   9_ once a month
22_ once every week

42. Do you use short term probations of 30 days or less?

Always 0_ Frequently 18_ Rarely 10_ Never 3_

43. Do you use long term probations at the preliminary inquiry state?

Always 3_ Frequently 12_ Rarely 11_ Never 6_

44. Do you use indefinite periods of probation?

Always 2_ Frequently 11_ Rarely 10_ Never 9_

45. Do you furnish the probationer with a written copy of the rules of probation?

Always 23_ Frequently 5_ Rarely 3_ Never 1_

46. How strict are you in enforcing the rules of probation?

Very strict 7_ Strict 11_ Moderate 13_ Lenient 1_

47. What does a violation of the rules of probation mean?

20_ referral to the district juvenile judge; 20_ additional probation; 10_ detention; 11_ other restriction;
2_ nothing at all.
48. Do you record probation violations?
   Always 21 Frequently 6 Rarely 4 Never 0

49. Do you record probation contacts?
   Always 15 Frequently 11 Rarely 3 Never 2

50. Do you locate jobs for your probationers?
   Always 1 Frequently 18 Rarely 10 Never 2

51. Do you involve your probationer in school recreation?
   Always 3 Frequently 15 Rarely 12 Never 0

52. Do you involve your probationer in community recreation?
   Always 3 Frequently 12 Rarely 14 Never 2

53. Have you ever used volunteers for probationers?
   Always 0 Frequently 6 Rarely 15 Never 10

54. What is your case load of probationers?
   State the number 25 X

55. Have you ever used a counselor program where you have had a (1 to 1) or (1 to 2) ratio with a client?
   Always 7 Frequently 12 Rarely 6 Never 6

V. INFORMAL COURT STAGE - (handled by judge without petition)

56. Do you use the informal court proceedings in your area? (The juvenile and parents appear before the District Juvenile Judge without formal petition or citation)
   Yes 21 No 9

57. How many cases handled in your district appear before a District Juvenile Judge on an informal basis?
   State the number 500

58. Approximately how many cases per year are handled in your judicial district on an informal basis?
   State the number 3,555
59. Is an attorney involved in the informal court hearing?

- Always 4
- Frequently 5
- Rarely 17
- Never 3

60. Do you feel the use of an informal court hearing is useful for the juvenile?

- Always 9
- Frequently 16
- Rarely 3
- Never 2

61. Who presents the informal case before the District Juvenile Judge?

- 12 County Attorney
- 20 Juvenile Probation Officer
- 3 Parents
- 1 Other-specify

62. Is the informal hearing before the District Juvenile Judge handled...

- 22 in his chambers
- 10 in the court room
- 1 other-specify

63. What is the normal disposition used by the Judge at the informal proceeding? Check as many as needed.

- 19 warning and continued
- 25 restitution made if needed
- 4 suspended commitment
- 24 probation
- 6 commitment
- 2 other-specify

64. Who supervises the juvenile after the informal hearing?

- 3 parents
- 27 parents and juvenile officer
- 0 No one
- 3 other-specify
65. What would be the most likely result if the juvenile violates the terms set down at the informal stage?

   ___6___ warning
   ___5___ additional probation
   ___8___ return before the district Juvenile Judge w/o petition
   ___16___ file formal petition declaring the juvenile delinquent
   ___0___ other-specify

VI. FORMAL COURT STAGE - Those cases normally handled by a Juvenile Judge with a petition.

66. Who normally makes the decision to initiate proceedings against a juvenile?

   ___21___ juvenile probation officer   ___16___ county attorney
   ___ 7___ District Juvenile Judge    ___ 0___ Other - specify

67. Who normally prepares the petition against the juvenile in your area?

   ___ 9___ juvenile probation officer   ___24___ county attorney
   ___ 0___ District Juvenile Judge    ___ 0___ Other - specify

68. Who normally serves the citation to the juvenile and parents for the formal court hearing?

   ___21___ sheriff or police         ___14___ juvenile probation officer
   ___ 0___ Other - specify

69. Is the juvenile notified of his right to counsel at the formal court proceedings?

   Always ___32___ Frequently ___0___ Rarely ___0___ Never ___0___

70. Is a defense attorney present at the formal juvenile delinquency proceedings?

   Always ___9___ Frequently ___11___ Rarely ___12___ Never ___0___
71. Do you feel it is necessary that the juvenile should have an attorney at the formal proceedings?

Always ___14__ Frequently ___10__ Rarely ___7__ Never ___0__

72. Do you feel an attorney should be involved in any juvenile proceeding -- if so, at what stage?

____1__ Never ________________________ 5__ Preliminary Inquiry

____1__ Informal Court __________________ 26__ Formal Court

73. Does the District Juvenile Judge issue the Miranda warning to the juvenile at the time of the formal court hearing?

Always ___26__ Frequently ___1__ Rarely ___1__ Never ___1__

74. Where is the formal court hearing normally conducted?

____8__ private chambers

____25__ courtroom

____0__ other- specify____________________

75. Is the formal proceeding conducted in an informal manner?

Always ___7__ Frequently ___13__ Rarely ___3__ Never ___9__

76. Is the formal proceeding similar to a criminal hearing with rules of evidence, etc.?

Always ___15__ Frequently ___9__ Rarely ___6__ Never ___1__

77. Have you had a jury trial for a juvenile delinquent in your judicial district in the last ten years?

____3__ Yes ______________________ 28__ No

78. On those cases going into juvenile court on a formal petition, is probation used as a disposition?

Always ___2__ Frequently ___27__ Rarely ___1__ Never ___0__

79. On those formal cases petitioned into juvenile court, is a referral for mental evaluation used?

Always ___1__ Frequently ___18__ Rarely ___7__ Never ___4__
80. Is a suspended commitment used in the formal court process?
   Always 1  Frequently 18  Rarely 8  Never 2

81. Is a private placement used in the formal court process such as foster care, private school, etc.?
   Always 0  Frequently 20  Rarely 9  Never 0

82. Is a commitment to department of institutions or any state institution used in the formal court process?
   Always 3  Frequently 14  Rarely 12  Never 0

83. Are any juvenile cases referred to adult court for criminal prosecution in your area?
   Always 1  Frequently 0  Rarely 20  Never 8

84. Approximately how many cases per year are handled in your judicial district on a formal basis with petition?
   State the number 593 (for state)

85. What is the average number of commitments per year in your judicial district?
   State the number 225 (for state)

86. Have your commitments been higher or lower for 1969-1970?
   3 Higher 17 Lower 8 The same

87. Have your commitments been higher or lower for 1970-1971?
   5 Higher 15 Lower 7 The same

VII. GENERAL INFORMATION STAGE

88. Do you use tutors in your area?
   Always 0  Frequently 5  Rarely 4  Never 12

89. Do you handle suicide attempts?
   Always 6  Frequently 5  Rarely 15  Never 4
90. How many suicide attempts have you handled? (Please fill in the number - leave blank if you did not handle any)

Formally __4__  Informally __36__

91. Is foster care used in your area?

Always __0__ Frequently __20__ Rarely __11__ Never __0__

92. Approximately how many juvenile offenders are placed in foster care? (Please use one figure if more than one officer fills in questionnaire in any one judicial district)

State the number __155__

93. What is the payment per month for foster care?

State the amount __$80.00__

94. Do you feel foster care is a good alternative to commitment?

Good __18__ Average __7__ Fair __4__ Poor __1__

95. What is the average number of public meetings per month you attend?

__17__ 5 or less __10__ 5 - 10 __3__ 10 - 15

__0__ 15 or more

96. Approximately what percent of your time is spent traveling?

__13__ 15% or less __16__ 15 - 30% __3__ 30 - 60%

__0__ 60% or more

97. What percent of your time is spent in administration?

__10__ 10% or less __11__ 10 - 20% __4__ 20 - 40%

__7__ 40% or more

98. How many days per year are spent in:

Institutes __41__  Seminars __141__  Schools __156__

Other __11__
99. Do you have an in-service program in your area?
   ___14 Yes  ___19 No

100. Have you participated in any training program within the last year?
   ___22 Yes  ___10 No

101. Do you attend Montana Law Enforcement Academy for training?
   ___18 Yes  ___14 No

102. Do you have other duties besides a juvenile probation officer?
   ___ 8 Sheriff or deputy sheriff  ___ 2 teacher
   ___ 7 Businessman  ___ 0 Judge  ___ 2 Other-specify:
   Painter, student

103. What is the average amount of time spent per week in writing reports, answering letters, etc.?
   ___ 8 2 hours or less  ___ 11 2 - 6 hours
   ___ 7 6 - 12 hours  ___ 6 12 hours or more

104. Does the attitude of the juvenile count when working with the offender?
   Always ___21 Frequently ___9 Rarely ___0 Never ___0

105. Do you have group foster homes available in your area?
   ___12 Yes  ___18 No

106. Do you intend on having a group home in your area within the next year?
   ___11 Yes  ___15 No

107. Do you use work programs in your area?
   Always ___1 Frequently ___11 Rarely ___11 Never ___8
108. What type of offenses do you use work programs for? Check as many as needed.

- [ ] illegal possession
- [ ] traffic
- [ ] vandalism/mal. dest.
- [ ] misdemeanor
- [ ] felonies
- [ ] fish & game

- [ ] other-specify

109. How do you normally get restitution when a vandalism or malicious destruction of property case occurs?

- [ ] juvenile judge orders it
- [ ] demand it from juvenile and parents
- [ ] request it from juvenile and parents
- [ ] notify injured party to file
- [ ] civil suit
- [ ] don't handle restitutions

- [ ] other-specify

110. Do you use other alternatives such as boarding schools or private schools instead of a referral to district juvenile courts?

- [ ] Always
- [ ] Frequently
- [ ] Rarely
- [ ] Never

111. Do you refer any cases to Yellowstone Boys' Ranch?

- [ ] Always
- [ ] Frequently
- [ ] Rarely
- [ ] Never

112. Approximately how many cases are referred to Yellowstone Boys' Ranch per year?

State the number

113. If you do not use Yellowstone Boys' Ranch, why?

- [ ] too much money
- [ ] not satisfied with the program
- [ ] never heard of it

- [ ] other-specify
114. Do you have an alcohol treatment program in your area?
   Always 10  Frequently 1  Rarely 8  Never 11

115. If the answer to the above question is always, do you use it?
   Always 4  Frequently 3  Rarely 4  Never 4

116. Do you have other drug treatment programs in your area?
   15 Yes  17 No

117. Do you use them?
   Always 5  Frequently 6  Rarely 4  Never 4

118. If the answer to the above question is never, why don't you use them?
   Specify ______ Refer to Mental Health __________________

119. Do you have a Big Brother or Big Sister program in your area?
   6 Yes  25 No

120. If the answer to the above question is yes, do you use the Big Brother/Big Sister program?
   Always 2  Frequently 3  Rarely 2  Never 0

121. Approximately how many referrals have you made to the Big Brother/Big Sister program?
   State the number 41

122. Do you have an Office of Economic Opportunity Youth Job Program for low income families in your area?
   20 Yes  11 No

123. If yes, do you make any referrals to such a program?
   Always 4  Frequently 15  Rarely 2  Never 3

124. Do you make referrals to mental health clinics, psychologists, etc. for examination?
   Always 3  Frequently 22  Rarely 3  Never 4
125. Do you use the school counselor in your area as a resource person to work with juvenile offenders?

Always ___  Frequently ___  Rarely ___  Never ___

126. Do you use anyone in the ministerial association as a resource?

Always ___  Frequently ___  Rarely ___  Never ___

127. Do you use any individual business groups or social clubs in your area as a resource?

Always ___  Frequently ___  Rarely ___  Never ___

128. Have you developed any programs in your area that you feel are beneficial to your client and the community?

___ Yes   ___ No

129. If the answer to the above question is yes, could you name the programs?

Mini-foster Homes, Group Therapy

130. Has anyone else developed good workable programs?

___ Yes   ___ No

131. If the answer to the above question is yes, could you name the people and the programs?

Drop-in Center

132. What type of investigations do you make for the court? Check as many as needed.

___ juvenile presentence investigations

___ adult presentence investigations

___ social investigations in divorce cases

___ social investigations in general

133. Approximately how many truancy cases do you handle?

State the number ___________
134. Is there a truant officer in your area other than yourself?
   ✔ 16 Yes    ☐ 15 No

135. Do you feel that the school should hire a truant officer to handle truancy?
   ✔ 20 Yes    ☐ 10 No

136. Is your primary job that of a truant officer?
   ✔ 1 Yes    ☐ 31 No

137. Have you ever started proceedings with the county attorney RE: R. C. M., 1947, Section 10-617 providing for penalty for improper and negligent training of children?
   ✔ 17 Yes    ☐ 14 No

138. If yes, how many times have you used this section of the code?
       State the number ___56___

139. Do you refer many cases of dependent neglect to the Welfare Department?
       Always ___10___ Frequently ___16___ Rarely ___3___ Never ___2___

140. Do you get cooperation from the Welfare Department on dependent-neglect cases?
       Always ___18___ Frequently ___9___ Rarely ___2___ Never ___1___
APPENDIX II

The enclosed appendix is a sample of the juvenile statistical analysis card used on every delinquent referral to the probation officer and juvenile court. Discussion regarding this form can be found in Chapter III.
### PART A—(not for statistical analysis)

#### A. NAME:

*(Last) (First) (Middle)*

#### B. ADDRESS:

**CITY**  
**PHONE**

### PART B—(Data for analysis)

#### C. JUDICIAL DIST. Number:

#### D. COUNTY: (Code)

#### E. DATE OF BIRTH:

*(mo.) (day) (year)*

#### F. AGE AT TIME OF REFERRAL:

#### G. SEX: 1. Male 2. Female


#### I. DATE OF REFERRAL:

*(mo.) (day) (year)*

#### J. REFERRED BY:

1. Law Enforcement Agency  
2. School  
3. Social Agency  
4. Other (Specify)

#### K. REASON REFERRED:

1. Offense (Code)

2. (Number of additional charges and/or offenses presently involved with the one listed above) (Not code No.)

#### L. PRIOR DELINQUENCY: (excluding traffic)

1. Yes 2. No

3. Total number of prior delinquent offenses: (Not previously reported)

#### M. CARE PENDING DISPOSITIONS:

1. No detention or shelter care (Over night or longer)  
2. Jail or Police Department Detention  
3. Detention Home  
4. Foster Home  
5. Other (Specify)

#### N. NUMBER OF DAYS DETAINED:

#### O. MANNER HANDLED:

1. Informal w/o petition  
2. Formal w/petition

#### P. DISPOSITION: (Code)

#### Q. DATE OF DISPOSITION:

*(mo.) (day) (year)*

#### R. DIAGNOSTIC SERVICES:

a. Mental  
b. Medical  
c. So

#### S.

#### T. EMPLOYMENT AND SCHOOL STATUS:

- Not employed  
- Out of School  
- In School

- Employed  
- Full time  
- Part time  
- Inapplicable (pre-school)

#### U. SCHOOL ATTAINMENT & ADJUSTMENT:

- a. Grade placement in relation to age:  
  1. Below Normal  
  2. Normal  
  3. Accelerated

- b. Serious or persistent school misbehavior:  
  1. Yes  
  2. No

#### V. MARITAL STATUS OF NATURAL PARENTS:

1. Parents married and living together  
2. Both dead  
3. Father dead  
4. Mother dead  
5. Father deserted mother  
6. Mother deserted father  
7. Mother deserted father

#### W. LIVING ARRANGEMENT OF CHILD:

1. In own home:  
   1. With both parents  
   2. With mother and stepfather  
   3. With father and stepmother  
   4. With mother only  
   5. With father only  
   6. In home of relative  
   7. In foster family home  
   8. In Institution  
   9. In Independent living arrangements

#### X. FAMILY INCOME (ANNUAL):

- 1. Receiving public assistance at time of referral  
- 2. Under $3,000  
- 3. $3,000 to $4,999  
- 4. $5,000 to $9,999  
- 5. $10,000 and over  
- 6. Unknown

#### Y. RELIGIOUS DENOMINATION (Code):

1. Very active  
2. Moderately active  
3. Non-participating

#### Z. LENGTH OF RESIDENCE (of child) IN COUNTY:

1. Not currently resident of County  
2. Under one year  
3. Under five years  
4. Five years or more

#### LOCATION OF RESIDENCE:

1. Rural  
2. Urban—(within city limits)

### FOR COMMENTS AND ADDITIONAL INFORMATION USE BACK SIDE OF SECOND SHEET.
**PART A**—(not for statistical analysis)

A. **NAME:**

```
(First)  (Middle)
```

B. **ADDRESS:**

CITY

PHONE

**PART B**—(Data for analysis)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>C. <strong>JUDICIAL DIST. Number:</strong></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>D. <strong>COUNTY:</strong> (Code)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>E. <strong>DATE OF BIRTH:</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(mo.) (day) (year)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>F. <strong>AGE AT TIME OF REFERRAL:</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>G. <strong>SEX:</strong> 1. Male 2. Female</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I. <strong>DATE OF REFERRAL:</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(mo.) (day) (year)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
| J. **REFERRED BY:**
| 1. Law Enforcement Agency  4. County Attorney
| 2. School  5. Parents
| 3. Social Agency  6. Other Court
| 7. Other (Specify) |   |   |
| K. **REASON REFERRED:**
| 1. Offense (Code) |   |   |
| 2. (Number of additional charges and/or offenses presently involved with the one listed above) (Not code No.) |   |   |
| L. **PRIOR DELINQUENCY:** (excluding traffic)
| 1. Yes  2. No |   |   |
| 3. Total number of prior delinquent offenses (Not previously reported) |   |   |
| M. **CARE PENDING DISPOSITIONS:**
| 1. No detention or shelter care (Over night or longer)  8. Other (specify)
| 2. Jail or Police Department Detention  9. In institution
| 3. Detention Home  10. In independent living arrangements
| 4. Foster Home  6. In home of relative
| 5. Other (specify) |   |   |
| N. **NUMBER OF DAYS DETAINED:** |   |   |
| O. **MANNER HANDLED:**
| 1. Informal w/o petition  2. Formal w/petition |   |   |
| P. **DISPOSITION:** (Code) |   |   |
| Q. **DATE OF DISPOSITION:** |   |   |
| (mo.) (day) (year) |   |   |
| R. **DIAGNOSTIC SERVICES:**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Need for Diagnostic Services</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Indicated and provided</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>a Me</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

| S. **EMPLOYMENT AND SCHOOL STATUS:**
| Not employed | Out of School | In School |
| Full time | 1 | 5 |
| Part time | 2 | 6 |
| Inapplicable (pre-school) | 3 | 7 |
| T-1. **BROTHERS AND SISTERS LIVING AT HOME:**
| No. Older | No. Younger |   |   |
| U. **SCHOOL ATTAINMENT & ADJUSTMENT:**
| a. Grade placement in relation to age:
| b. Serious or persistent school misbehavior:
| 1. Yes  2. No |   |   |
| V. **MARITAL STATUS OF NATURAL PARENTS:**
| 1. Parents married and living together |   |   |
| 2. Both dead  5. Divorced or legally separated
| 3. Father dead  6. Father deserted mother
| 4. Mother dead  7. Mother deserted father
| 8. Other (specify) |   |   |
| W. **LIVING ARRANGEMENT OF CHILD:**
| In own home:
| 1. With both parents  6. In home of relative
| 2. With mother and stepfather  7. In foster family home
| 3. With father and stepmother  8. In institution
| 4. With mother only  9. In independent living arrangements
| 5. With father only |   |   |
| 10. Other (specify) |   |   |
| X. **FAMILY INCOME (ANNUAL):**
| 1. Receiving public assistance at time of referral |   |   |
| 2. Under $3,000  5. $10,000 and over
| 3. $3,000 to $4,999  6. Unknown
| 4. $5,000 to $9,999 |   |   |
| Y. **RELIGIOUS DENOMINATION (Code):**
| 1. Very active  3. Non-participating
| 2. Moderately active |   |   |
| Z. **LENGTH OF RESIDENCE (of child) IN COUNTY:** |   |   |

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>LOCATION OF RESIDENCE</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1. Rural</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2. Urban—within city limits</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

FOR COMMENTS AND ADDITIONAL INFORMATION USE BACK SIDE OF SECOND SHEET.
### CODE FOR COUNTY

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Code</th>
<th>County</th>
<th>Code</th>
<th>County</th>
<th>Code</th>
<th>County</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>01</td>
<td>Beaverhead</td>
<td>22</td>
<td>Jefferson</td>
<td>43</td>
<td>Roosevelt</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>02</td>
<td>Big Horn</td>
<td>23</td>
<td>Judith Basin</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>Rosebud</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>03</td>
<td>Blaine</td>
<td>24</td>
<td>Lake</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>Sanders</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>04</td>
<td>Broadwater</td>
<td>25</td>
<td>Lewis &amp; Clark</td>
<td>46</td>
<td>Sheridan</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>05</td>
<td>Carbon</td>
<td>26</td>
<td>Liberty</td>
<td>47</td>
<td>Silver Bow</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>06</td>
<td>Carter</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>Lincoln</td>
<td>48</td>
<td>Stillwater</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>07</td>
<td>Cascade</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>Madison</td>
<td>49</td>
<td>Sweet Grass</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>08</td>
<td>Chouteau</td>
<td>29</td>
<td>McConr</td>
<td>50</td>
<td>Teton</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>09</td>
<td>Custer</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>Meagher</td>
<td>51</td>
<td>Toole</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>Daniels</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>Mineral</td>
<td>52</td>
<td>Treasure</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>Dawson</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>Missoula</td>
<td>53</td>
<td>Valley</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>Deer Lodge</td>
<td>33</td>
<td>Mussenshell</td>
<td>54</td>
<td>Wheatland</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>Fallon</td>
<td>34</td>
<td>Park</td>
<td>55</td>
<td>Wibaux</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>Fergus</td>
<td>35</td>
<td>Petroleum</td>
<td>56</td>
<td>Yellowstone</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>Flathead</td>
<td>36</td>
<td>Phillips</td>
<td>57</td>
<td>Blackfeet Res.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>Gallatin</td>
<td>37</td>
<td>Pondera</td>
<td>58</td>
<td>Crow Res.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>Garfield</td>
<td>38</td>
<td>Powder River</td>
<td>59</td>
<td>Flathead Res.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>Glacier</td>
<td>39</td>
<td>Powell</td>
<td>60</td>
<td>Fort Belknap Res.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>Golden Valley</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>Prairie</td>
<td>61</td>
<td>Fort Peck Res.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>Granite</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>Ravalli</td>
<td>62</td>
<td>Northern Cheyenne Res.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td>Hill</td>
<td>42</td>
<td>Richland</td>
<td>63</td>
<td>Rocky Boy's Res.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### CODE FOR RELIGIONS

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Code</th>
<th>Religion</th>
<th>Code</th>
<th>Religion</th>
<th>Code</th>
<th>Religion</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>00</td>
<td>Unknown</td>
<td>01</td>
<td>None, Atheist or Agnostic</td>
<td>02</td>
<td>Uncommitted, religious beliefs but no particular faith</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>01</td>
<td>None, Atheist or Agnostic</td>
<td>03</td>
<td>Assembly of God</td>
<td>04</td>
<td>Baptist</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>02</td>
<td>Uncommitted, religious beliefs but no particular faith</td>
<td>05</td>
<td>Catholic</td>
<td>06</td>
<td>Christian</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>03</td>
<td>Assembly of God</td>
<td>07</td>
<td>Church of Christ-Scientist (Christian Science)</td>
<td>08</td>
<td>Church of God</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>04</td>
<td>Baptist</td>
<td>09</td>
<td>Congregational</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>Episcopal</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>05</td>
<td>Catholic</td>
<td>11</td>
<td>Evangelical</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>Friend (Quaker)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>06</td>
<td>Christian</td>
<td>13</td>
<td>Hebrew (Jewish)</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>Hutterite</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>07</td>
<td>Church of Christ-Scientist (Christian Science)</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>Jehovah Witness</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>Church of Jesus</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>17</td>
<td>Lutheran</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>Mennonite</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>19</td>
<td>Methodist</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>Misson Covenant</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>21</td>
<td>Nazarene</td>
<td>22</td>
<td>Pentecostal</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>23</td>
<td>Presbyterian</td>
<td>24</td>
<td>Protestant, Unspecified</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>25</td>
<td>Salvation Army</td>
<td>26</td>
<td>Seventh Day</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>27</td>
<td>United Brethren</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>Other (Specify)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### CODE FOR DISPOSITION

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Code</th>
<th>Disposition</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>00</td>
<td>Waived to criminal court</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>01</td>
<td>Complaint unsubstantiated -- dismissed.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>Warned, adjusted and counselled</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>Held open, continued or pending</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>Informal probation</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>Referred to other agency or return runaway</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>Temporary custody (including group or foster home placement)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>Other -- Specify _____</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td>Public institution for delinquency or other public institution</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22</td>
<td>Public agency (including court and formal probation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23</td>
<td>Private agency or individual</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24</td>
<td>Deferred or suspended commitment</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25</td>
<td>Other -- Specify _____</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### REMARKS:

TRANSFER OF LEGAL CUSTODY

- 21 Public institution for delinquency or other public institution
- 22 Public agency (including court and formal probation)
- 23 Private agency or individual
- 24 Deferred or suspended commitment
- 25 Other -- Specify _____

REMARKS:


Legislative Assembly. Laws, Resolutions and Memorials of the State of Montana. 3rd Session, Butte: Intermountain Publisher, 1873.


Montana, Constitution. Article II, Section 15, 21.


Revised Codes of Montana 1947.


A SYSTEMS ANALYSIS OF
THE INFORMAL JUVENILE COURT

By

Jeremiah F. Johnson
B.A., University of Montana, 1966

Presented in partial fulfillment of the requirements
for the degree of:

Masters of Arts
University of Montana
1974

Approved by:

[Signatures]
Chairman, Board of Examiners
Dean, Graduate School

[Signature]
Date Dec. 2, 1974
ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

Special thanks go to my wife, Mrs. Kay Johnson, for her patience and encouragement. I am deeply grateful for the assistance received from the following individuals and agencies who gave their time, help and/or guidance in completing this thesis:

Mr. Steve Nelsen, Juvenile Programs Coordinator, Board of Crime Control; Mr. John C. Vaughn, Bureau Chief of the Fraud Division of the Department of Revenue and former Bureau Chief of the Youth Development Bureau and former Juvenile Programs Coordinator of the Board of Crime Control; Mr. Charles Dooley, Chief Probation Officer, 7th Judicial District; Mr. Terry Wallace, Staff Attorney to the Juvenile Justice Advisory Council; Mr. Loren Harrison, Board of Crime Control; Dr. Gordon Browder, Professor of Sociology and my advisor; Dr. Robert Balch and Dr. Larry Elison, members of my committee; Mr. Dave Hopkins, law student at the University of Montana; the juvenile probation officers in Montana who responded to the questionnaire; Mrs. Terry Wallace and Mrs. Vickie Campbell who assisted in typing the first draft of the questionnaire and the first draft of the thesis; and Mrs. Sandy Johnson who typed the final draft.
# TABLE OF CONTENTS

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>ACKNOWLEDGEMENT</td>
<td>ii</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LIST OF TABLES</td>
<td>iv</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LIST OF CHARTS</td>
<td>v</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chapter</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I. INTRODUCTION</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Purpose</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Importance of Informality in the Treatment of Juveniles</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Historical Background</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Methodology</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Limitations of the Paper</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>II. SYSTEMS ANALYSIS</td>
<td>23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Specific Objectives</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Systems Model</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>What is Systems Analysis?</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Why Systems Analysis?</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>III. APPLICATION OF THE SYSTEMS MODEL TO THE MONTANA INFORMAL JUVENILE COURT SYSTEM</td>
<td>33</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Locating the System</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Task Functions of the Juvenile Court</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Identifying How the System Maintains Its Working Structure</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Identifying the System Boundaries</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adaption</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Managerial Subsystem</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>IV. SUMMARY</td>
<td>124</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>APPENDIX I</td>
<td>130</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>APPENDIX II</td>
<td>149</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BIBLIOGRAPHY</td>
<td>151</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
LIST OF TABLES

Table                                      Page

I   Informal Juvenile Court System Estimated Statewide Budget, 1972-1973................. 96

II  Total Number of Male/Female Youth Between 0-18 Years of Age Referred Through the Juvenile Court System........................ 125
# LIST OF CHARTS

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Chart</th>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>I</td>
<td>The Informal Juvenile Court System</td>
<td>25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>II</td>
<td>Montana Juvenile Offender Procedure Chart</td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
CHAPTER I

INTRODUCTION

PURPOSE

The system under study in this paper is the informal juvenile court system in the State of Montana. The primary emphasis will be on the informal system although some attention will be given to the formal juvenile court as it relates to the informal system. The informal juvenile court system comes into operation when a youth is processed either by a peace officer, juvenile probation officer or a district juvenile judge without the issuing of a formal petition alleging delinquency. Although a great number of cases are informally processed by peace officers and a few by district juvenile judges, this study concentrates on probation officers because it is believed they are the focal person handling offenders within the informal process.

THE IMPORTANCE OF INFORMALITY IN TREATMENT OF JUVENILES

The informal juvenile court system is being examined because of the apparent benefits it offers to the entire juvenile court system. When a police officer decides to cite a youth, or once a complaint of some type is filed,
generally a probation officer is called upon to decide the course of action. At his discretion the matter can be handled informally or it can be referred to the judge or county attorney for formal processing on a petition alleging delinquency. The decision made becomes very important for the youth involved. It is generally construed that the earlier a community detects delinquent and potential criminal behavior, and provides some method to change this behavior, the better it can protect itself. Although in some cases counseling is acceptable, if an offense is against the person or property a victim often wants and demands punishment. Not only may the offender's behavior be changed, but such punishment may deter potential offenders when they see what happens to their friend. But, such punishment and detection, especially when it affects youthful offenders at an early age, does not always result in this expected protection of the community.

As a juvenile advances into the juvenile court system it can be found that the further he advances the higher the risk becomes of the community identifying him as a delinquent. And, in many cases this labeling process not only comes from the community but also from the youth himself. When the community labels the youth as a delinquent this often reinforces in the youth the concept that he is a delinquent and if he responds by acting that way a vicious cycle begins and continues until either the youth
grows out of it, someone or something in the youth's life alters the behavior pattern, and/or the behavior pattern is altered through professional counseling provided by the community, the courts, or the institutions.¹

HISTORICAL BACKGROUND

Early Developments

Near the middle of the 19th century a movement emerged in the United States to protect young offenders from criminal proceedings. The original movement begun in England may years before when the chancery courts came into existence after the reign of Henry VIII. These courts were created to replace the ecclesiastical courts which had previously handled what are known today as dependent and neglect cases. At first the chancery or equity courts never assumed jurisdiction over children when they violated the criminal laws. They dealt only with cases where the

¹Numerous theories exist that classify delinquents and their behavior, each giving various reasons why the youth behaved the way he did. Two basic juvenile delinquency or criminology textbooks that discuss causation are Juvenile Delinquency by Ruth S. Cavan, and Criminology by Robert G. Caldwell. One of the best works that discusses many of the various causation theories is Delinquent Behavior by John M. Martin and Joseph P. Fitzpatrick.

Labeling theories can be found in most juvenile delinquency texts. A good presentation of the labeling concept can be found in Stanton Wheeler and Leonard S. Cottrell, Jr., Juvenile Delinquency - Its Prevention and Control.

Since it is not the intent of this paper to discuss causation theory, it is recommended by the author that the reader review these references in order to gain an insight as to why delinquency exists.
welfare or property of the child was at stake. The idea of the chancery court was transferred to the United States together with the English legal system and soon included protection for children in danger of personal and/or property injury.  

Other factors contributing to the philosophy of the juvenile court included the common law interpretation that a child under the age of seven could not be held responsible for committing a criminal act and the doctrine of parens patriae, which held the sovereign to be the father of those under legal disability within his territory, was adopted. The King, through his chancellors, assumed the general responsibility for protecting all infants in the realm. It was pointed out, states Eldefenso in *Wellesley v. Wellesley* that the King as pater patriae (father of his country) possessed an obligation to oversee the welfare of the children in his kingdom because of neglect, abuse, or abandonment of any child by his parents or guardians.  

The King, through his court of chancery, could then provide the proper care and protection for the child.  

---


patriae, as William Downs states, is "the constitutional justification for the authority of the legislature to enact legislation which created the juvenile court." Downs goes on to state that this is not to be confused with the authority of the court itself for "the court does not derive its authority from any broad general principle of 'parens patriae'. The court derives its authority from the legislation which created it."^5

Problems arising because of the unrest of the 19th century were confronted by such men as Judge Peter Thatcher of Boston, John Augustus, the "Father of Probation", and Judge Benjamin Barr Lindsey of Colorado along with numerous other people across the United States who became known as the "Reformers". Problems arose with the trend toward urban development as the industrial revolution spread. Masses of people migrated to the United States and settled in the cities. Slums, unsavory housing, vice, crime and the disruption of the family followed. Labor exploited children and the school was only available for a few. Courts and institutions were faced with overcrowding. There was little or no segregation of men, women or children offenders until at least 1861 when it existed in a limited form in Chicago.6

England had recognized the need for special handling of juvenile offenders, separating them from adults by passing the Juvenile Offenders Act of 1847. Prior to its passage juveniles were treated the same as adults in criminal proceedings. The "reformers" brought about change, providing the germ for the creation of the modern day juvenile court.

Massachusetts established a reform school for juvenile offenders as early as 1847. In 1869 Massachusetts law provided for "the presence in court of a 'state agent' or 'his deputy' whenever application is made for the commitment of any child to any reformatory maintained by the commonwealth." In 1860 laws were introduced to provide for separate hearings of juveniles under sixteen before a probate judge. Glueck states that here was the germ of the modern elaborate procedure for social investigations by requiring that an agent for the juvenile "shall have an opportunity to investigate the case, attend the trial and protect the interest of, or otherwise provide for the child."

The first juvenile court created by statute began on July 1, 1899, in Cook County in Chicago, Illinois. The

7Eldefonso, p. 158.
9Ibid.
statute creating it was very comprehensive for it dealt with jurisdiction over the treatment of dependent, neglected, and delinquent children. The important point that the law set forth was that the delinquent child should be treated the same as the neglected or dependent child. Thus, it took into consideration that the issues before it required understanding, guidance, and protection rather than criminal responsibility, guilt, and punishment.\(^\text{10}\) The rationale was that a formal setting would be destructive to the goal of getting at the root of the child's problems. The child needed help, not punishment; therefore, there was no need for the traditional criminal procedural safeguards. The President's Commission on Law Enforcement and Administration of Justice expounded on this particular approach in their task force report when referring to the formalities of criminal procedure:

They formal proceedings were destructive for several reasons. First, the formal process -- charges, jury, trials, representation by counsel, evidentiary restrictions, motions and countermotions, the privilege against self-incrimination -- was inescapably identified with the criminal law, the atmosphere and presuppositions of which it was the objective of the juvenile court movement to eliminate in dealing with child offenders. Second, adversary procedures for determining whether a person committed a criminal act with a criminal state of mind were not useful for ascertaining the full picture of the child's behavior, including not only the conduct that brought him to court but the whole pattern

\(^{10}\text{Eldefenso, p. 161.}\)
of his prior behavior and relationships. Third, criminal procedures would put the child on one side and the court on the other, creating a tone of combat and contentiousness that would destroy the sought after cooperation of the child in the common effort to help him.11

The basic idea was that erring children should be protected and rehabilitated rather than subjected to the harshness of the criminal system. The offender was to be treated as an individual in need of better supervision until he reached a reasonable age, usually eighteen, when he would assume this responsibility on his own. As time passed, the scope of the philosophy came to include the fact that no child could be accused of a crime, nor could any child suffer any conviction of a criminal nature while below a certain age. The child could be accused of a delinquent act or adjudicated a delinquent but he could not be classified as a criminal.

Before it could be decided if the court should assume jurisdiction and supervision over the child, it became necessary for the nature and extent of the individual child's maturity or immaturity to be determined by the court. This demanded that each child be looked upon as an individual and be evaluated according to his assets and liabilities. Emphasis was placed upon a treatment plan that would be in the best interests of the individual child who had contact

11The President's Commission on Law Enforcement and Administration of Justice, Juvenile Delinquency, p. 28.
with the court. Presently there are 2,700 courts that hear children's cases in the United States. Every state, including the district of Columbia has followed the basic idea of the juvenile court philosophy formalized in the Illinois code in 1899.\(^ \text{12} \)

**Montana Background**

Montana's concern over juveniles started as early as 1893 with the passage of legislation for a reform school for both males and females between the ages of eight and twenty-one. This act stipulated that when any offender between those ages was found guilty of any crime, including vagrancy or incorrigibility, but excluding murder or manslaughter, he could be placed in the state reform school by order of the court rather than be placed in jail. If the individual was incorrigible or unmanageable at the state reform school he could be returned to the court that passed sentence for further action, which usually meant placement in jail.\(^ \text{13} \)

Other indications of a court movement in Montana arose in 1895 with the stipulation entered that the district court judge could hear such matters in his chambers.

\(^ {12} \)The President's Commission on Law Enforcement and Administration of Justice, *Juvenile Delinquency*, p. 12.

The court further provided that each boy or girl committed to the state reform school should remain there until he or she reached the age of twenty-one, or until paroled or legally discharged. In some cases a girl could be released at eighteen if "she deported and conducted herself in such a manner as to make it reasonably probable that she had reformed and is a proper person to be discharged."¹⁴

By 1907 the legislature prohibited children under sixteen from being confined with adults, created the office of probation, recognized the need for the state to assume jurisdiction over dependent-neglected children, and granted the court the power to place a delinquent on probation or in a foster home.¹⁵

Finally in 1911 the Montana juvenile court was officially established. The majority of the earlier laws were retained and the juvenile court judges chosen to act in this capacity were district court judges. The major stipulations of the act were:

1. Any child seventeen or under was to be handled in juvenile court.


2. Delinquents were not to be incarcerated in a common jail.

3. Juvenile hearings were to be closed hearings.

4. The judge could appoint a juvenile improvement committee to assist him.

5. The probation officer became a paid officer of the court but his duties still consisted of investigating offenses rather than supervision of delinquents.\(^\text{16}\)

The original purpose or objectives of this act, carried over to the present, is stated in Section 10-601 of the Revised Codes of Montana:

This act shall be liberally construed to the end that its purpose may be carried out, to wit: That the care, custody, education, and discipline of the child shall approximate, as nearly as may be, that which should be given the child by its parents, and that, as far as practicable, any delinquent child shall be treated, not as a criminal, but as misdirected and misguided, and needing aid, encouragement, help and assistance.

And that, as far as practicable, in proper cases, that the parents or guardians of such child may be compelled to perform their moral and legal duty in the interest of the child.

The principle is hereby recognized that children under the jurisdiction of the court are wards of the state, subject to the discipline and entitled to the protection of the state, which may intervene to safeguard them from neglect or injury and to enforce the legal obligation due to them and from them.\(^\text{17}\)


\(^{17}\)Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1968), C. 6, Sec. 10-601, p. 576.
In 1919 the maximum age limit was raised from seventeen to eighteen and the judge was granted specific power to place a child in jail only if he felt it necessary. In 1921 the probation officer's duties were redefined and separation of juveniles from adults was again mentioned. The probation officer was now to fully examine any complaint against a juvenile under the ages of eighteen excluding those offenses not punishable by death or life imprisonment. This examination included the offense, child's surroundings, exact age, habits, school record, home conditions, and the habits and character of the parents or guardian. Once the report was completed it was to be presented in writing to the judge. The probation officer was also to attend all hearings as the judge directed.

By 1943 the juvenile codes were completely rewritten giving the court the power to grant permission to file a formal petition but allowing for an informal or preliminary inquiry to determine if the interests of the public or the child required further action. If the court desired that some informal adjustment take place prior to filing a for-
mal petition, the probation officer was notified and given the authority to conduct a preliminary inquiry and to supervise the youth without a formal declaration of delinquency. The judge could use his own discretion in placing a child found to be delinquent on probation, committing the child to a public or private institution, or ordering further care and treatment that the court felt would be in the child's best interest.  

By 1967 the legislature had added the provision that any child adjudicated a delinquent could be committed to the Department of Institutions. And finally by 1969, Sections 10-604, 10-605, 10-609, 10-618, 10-620 and 10-622 were repealed. Several new sections replaced them better clarifying points of law. For example, Section 10-605.1 specifically clarified the nature of the preliminary inquiry by providing that any child brought before the court on a delinquency charge could appear before the court or the juvenile probation officer for the purpose of making a preliminary inquiry to determine whether further action should be taken. The matter could be handled at this level by an informal adjustment including the placement of the child on probation. If a petition was deemed necessary then the county attorney

20 Revised Codes of Montana 1947, C. 6, Sec. 10-611, p.p. 801-802.

had to prepare and sign it.\textsuperscript{22} Section 10-608.1 revised the procedure for taking a child into custody and detaining him, providing that any peace officer, if circumstances warranted it, could take a child into custody and detain him. But the court or probation officer must be notified as soon as practicable and the officer could release the child to a parent or guardian upon receiving written promise from them to bring the child before the court.\textsuperscript{23} Section 10-611(3) gave the court an additional alternative disposition where a child was found to be delinquent. The judge could notify the director of the Department of Institutions if he felt a youth, who must be sixteen or older, was suitable for placement at the Youth Forest Camp. The child could be committed to the Department of Institutions for a period not to exceed thirty days for evaluation purposes to determine suitability for placement in the camp. If he proved suitable and there was space at the camp, the judge could commit the juvenile directly to the camp.\textsuperscript{24}

Objectives of the Montana Juvenile Court system were extended to include the following:

1. That juveniles sixteen years of age or older, 

\textsuperscript{22}\textit{Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1973), C. 6, Secs. 10-605.1 and 10-629, p.p. 139, 589.}

\textsuperscript{23}\textit{Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1973), C. 6, Sec. 10-608.1.}

\textsuperscript{24}\textit{Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1973), C. 6, Sec. 10-611(3), p. 141.}
accused of committing or attempting to commit murder, man­slaughter, arson in the first or second degree, assault in the first or second degree, robbery, burglary, and carrying a deadly weapon with intent to assault, or who commits rape may be proceeded against the same as an adult. 25

2. That any juvenile charged with delinquency on a written petition shall have the right to demand a jury trial and the right to be represented by counsel. 26

3. That any juvenile found to be a delinquent has the right to appeal the decision. 27

4. That juveniles shall be protected from public release of their names in delinquency matters. 28

Personal experience in working with the people involved in the Montana juvenile court system evidences existence of the following unstated objectives as well:

1. To keep as many youth as possible out of the formal court system.

2. To provide rehabilitative services through the court such as counseling, foster care, psychological help, psychological help,


27Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1973), C. 6, Sec. 10-630, p. 145.

28Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1968), C. 6, Sec. 10-633, p. 590.
etc. for juveniles and their families if necessary before resorting to the formal juvenile court system.

3. To develop community awareness of the juvenile system without releasing names of juveniles.

4. To develop alternative methods of dealing with juveniles prior to use of the formal court.

5. To develop the use of community resources to which the court can refer juveniles for help outside the court.

6. To de-emphasize the word "delinquent" when dealing with outside groups.

7. To get communities to work with youth to eliminate, or at least curb, delinquent behavior and thus keep youth from entering the system.

8. To teach the juvenile how to help himself.

The twofold purpose of the stated objectives set by law provides for a system which will treat juveniles as parents should "normally" treat them, but at the same time provides for treatment within a legal framework which considers the youth's rights as well as the community's protection. Discipline can be exercised in the strongest sense in that the possibility exists of removing a youth from his parents and the community if the parents either do not or are not able to exercise proper control. But it is the unstated objectives that provide a framework for carrying out the original intent of the philosophy of the juvenile court founders. Through
this framework an informal system is developed that helps, encourages, and disciplines youth without attaching to them the stigma of being labeled delinquent. Since unstated objectives are, by definition, implied rather than written it should be noted that many more than those listed here do exist. These are the most observable.

METHODOLOGY

Data

Data used in this study were gathered through research, preparation and distribution of a questionnaire, and numerous telephone and personal discussions with people highly knowledgeable in the field. The author's personal expertise gained from studying and working in the field proved invaluable in interpreting the data collected and in explaining its relevance to this paper.

Library Research - Several Montana and United States Supreme Court decisions as well as the Montana Code were thoroughly researched with the intent of emphasizing how they relate to the operation of the juvenile justice system. Many books and studies were also read to gain a better understanding of the numerous theories that classify delinquents and their behavior and to afford a means of developing the history of the juvenile courts.

Questionnaire - In 1971 a questionnaire was devised and sent out to 26 full time and 17 part time probation officers in an effort to determine their roles in relation to the
informal juvenile court system. The questionnaire was intended to assist the researcher in identifying the formal role of the juvenile probation officers for comparison to that role prescribed by law.

Seven major categories of the questionnaire related role requirements to arrest, detention, preliminary inquiry, probation, informal court, formal court, and generalized duties. The design of the questionnaire was such that the respondents were able to reply: Always___, Frequently___, Rarely___, or Never___ to nearly all questions. "Always" indicated that the respondent was always involved in that particular type of behavior, while "Never" indicated he did not deal with that type of behavior. The responses were rank ordered to indicate what behavior pattern existed in each judicial district. In the actual analysis of the data only the State totals were used so no one judicial district could be identified as to its procedures.

In all categories except "generalized duties", the "Always" and "Frequently" responses were combined and the "Rarely" and "Never" responses were combined to make two rank ordered divisions. Data were further analyzed to determine what percent of juvenile probation officers were involved in certain behavior. Responses in the "generalized duties" category were not included in this breakdown in order to show specific responses to programs the officers were developing.
Eighteen full time probation officers and 14 part time probation officers responded constituting 74 percent response. Sixteen of the 18 judicial districts were represented by these officers. The total juvenile population (individuals ranging in age from 10 to 17) residing in the 16 judicial districts represented approximately 90 percent of the juvenile population in the State of Montana. The 1970 delinquent population for the State of Montana, according to the Governor's Crime Control statistics, was 6,062 and the 1970 delinquent population for the 16 judicial districts responding approximated 5,556 or approximately 92 percent of the total delinquent population in the State at that time.

Contacts - Numerous telephone contacts and personal discussions were had with various individuals within and without the juvenile justice system to gain insight into the workings of the system. Some of the individuals who furnished a considerable amount of information were: Mr. Jack Vaughn, former Chief Probation Officer of the 4th Judicial District; Mr. Steve Nelsen, Juvenile Programs Coordinator for the Board of Crime Control; Mr. Loren Harrison, a former researcher for the Board of Crime Control; and Mr. Terry Wallace, an attorney in Missoula, Montana who shows a deep and sincere interest in youth. This list only includes some


30Information provided by the Governor's Crime Control Commission's 1970 statewide juvenile court statistics.
of the individuals who contributed the most information to the author. There were numerous other individuals and agencies who also helped, including the staff of the 4th Judicial District Juvenile Probation Department and other juvenile probation officers working in the State of Montana.

Personal Knowledge and Experience — While attending the University of Montana in 1966, the author began working as a volunteer in the Juvenile Probation Department of the 4th Judicial District in Missoula, Montana. This work developed into a full time paid position in 1968, and has continued as such to the present time. During this period a considerable amount of knowledge and experience has been gained through indoctrination into the juvenile justice system by association with probation officers, judges, peace officers, county attorneys, and other individuals both within and without the entire criminal justice system.

Procedure

A systems analysis approach was taken to provide the author with a solid format to break down the informal juvenile court subsystem into various components and elements in order to observe their functions and purpose. The specific objectives of the author, the systems model used in this study, and the theory of systems analysis are discussed fully in the following chapter.
LIMITATIONS OF THE PAPER

The theory provided a solid format to break down the informal subsystem into various components and elements in order to observe their functions and purpose. However, throughout the paper it could be seen that in almost every section, especially in those sections that pertained to procurement, maintenance, and adaption resources, there was insufficient data available on a statewide basis to thoroughly analyze the system. This was not a fault of the theory but of the lack of documented knowledge of the system on a statewide basis.

The study does not include a complete analysis of both the informal and formal juvenile court as the intent of the paper was to elicit the benefits of informality within the system. The formal process was included to the degree it related to the operation of the informal system.

The study does not incorporate police or peace officer involvement although it is recognized as an important part of the juvenile justice system, because such inclusion would entail a much larger study which would be beyond the scope of this paper.

The questionnaire was designed for probation officers only and was not submitted to county attorneys, judges, or anyone else but known fulltime or parttime probation officers in the State of Montana.
Even though these limitations existed throughout the paper it can be seen that the open system approach has at least provided a foundation for observing and understanding the informal juvenile court system in Montana and its relationship to the formal juvenile court system.
CHAPTER II

SYSTEMS ANALYSIS

SPECIFIC OBJECTIVES

The systems analysis model developed in *The Social Psychology of Organizations* by Daniel Katz and Robert L. Kahn will be used throughout this paper as an organizational framework to classify, describe and observe the various components and elements of the informal juvenile court system. This model, if successful, will show that an open system approach, which will be described later, is very useful in analyzing the informal juvenile court system. The objectives of using systems analysis in observing the Montana juvenile court system are:

1. To identify the informal processes of the Montana juvenile court.

2. To determine if the informal process is effective or ineffective.

3. To determine if the goals set down by the court have been accomplished.

4. To point out the weak points as well as the strong points of the informal process.

5. To determine how important the informal process is in relation to the entire juvenile court process.
6. To make recommendations for juvenile court operation in Montana.

THE SYSTEMS MODEL

The systems model of the juvenile court is illustrated in the following two charts. Chart I illustrates the systems model which was used throughout this paper. This chart depicts a breakdown of the informal court system which consists of six subsystems and various components and elements which contribute to the makeup of the informal juvenile court. Chart II, The Montana Juvenile Offender Procedure Chart, is a flowchart of the offender's movement through the entire juvenile justice system beginning with the initial complaint and going through the informal court, formal court, institutionalization, and parole to aftercare authorities. Chart II relates to Chart I in the section entitled Specifying Its Task Functions by providing a more intensive procedural flow of all the options and alternatives available to an offender going through the entire system.³¹

WHAT IS SYSTEMS ANALYSIS?

Systems analysis is a theory which concerns itself with recurrent cycles of input, throughput, and output which can be identified and traced by: 1) locating the system, 2) specifying the task functions, 3) identifying how it

³¹The Montana Juvenile Offender Procedure Chart was provided by the Montana Board of Crime Control.
maintains its working structure, 4) identifying its boundaries at the procurement level as well as at the institutional level, 5) identifying how it adapts, and 6) identifying how it is managed. This includes being able to observe the roles and role conflicts of individuals within the system.32

Locating the system consists of identifying by name or otherwise the system to be studied. Identifying task functions proves to be more complicated because a close look has to be made to observe what created the need for the original task. When an organization attempts to seek a solution to an environmental problem it must determine how to meet the needs of the population involved. This generates task demands which create a production system to meet the task demands. From this flows some type of role or role structure and an authority structure to hold the role together. Role structure is "a set of recurring activities required of an individual occupying a particular position in an organization."33

To study role behavior the social system or subsystem must be identified and the recurring events which fit together must be located by determining the role expectations.


33Ibid., p. 78.
of any given office. The study of role behavior is not complete unless the role conflicts are observed. Every role has some degree of conflict to it and the conflict may determine what the ultimate outcome of role behavior will be. Katz and Kahn define role conflict as "The simultaneous occurrence of two (or more) role sendings in which compliance with one would make more difficult compliance with the other." They break down role conflict as follows:

1. **Intrasender Conflict.** Incompatible expectations held by a given member of a role set.

2. **Intersender Conflict.** Incompatible expectations held by two or more members of a role set.

3. **Interrole Conflict.** Incompatibilities between two or more roles held by the same focal person.

4. **Person-role Conflict.** Incompatibilities between the requirements of a role and the needs or values of the person holding it.

5. **Role Overload.** A more complex form of conflict involving legitimate role expectations held by a focal person but the person finds he cannot complete all of the task demands in the proper quality and in a given set of time. This results in a person-role conflict where the individual may not be able to meet the pressure or he may attempt to comply only with those demands which rank as to priority.

---

34 Ibid., p. 174.  
How a system maintains its working structure relates to maintaining stability and predictability within the organization. Katz and Kahn find:

...many specific mechanisms are developed in the interests of presenting a steady state in the system. Selection procedures are employed to screen out applicants who do not seem likely to adapt to the system. Socialization or indoctrination practices are utilized to help fit new members into the organizational mold. System rewards are provided for membership and seniority in the system. Regulatory mechanisms are developed to give some automatic corrections to departures from the norm of organizational functioning. Rules are elaborated and provisions made for their policing. Decisions are made on the basis of precedent. Uniformity becomes the ideal, and standard operating procedures are worked out for human relations as well as for production requirements.  

Since the maintenance structure maintains things as they are, change is hard to implement for other subsystems in the organization. This creates frustration within this subsystem and if change does occur it is often from some external demands which imply altering the organizational task. Therefore, the maintenance structure tends to compromise its goals with the task requirements and the psychological wants of the focal people. The compromise that takes place normally consists of either imposing external rewards, especially money, to make the job more satisfying, or of introducing some minor reform within the job itself. This usually results in, according to Katz and Kahn, some interaction among the people within the organization where they make decisions of their

37 Ibid., p.p. 87-88. 38 Ibid., p.p. 79-81, 87.
own, cooperate among themselves, and seek gratification for their needs.\textsuperscript{39}

Organizational boundaries limit the operation of the system so in discussing the concept of organizational boundaries one must deal with the procurement subsystem and the institutional subsystem. The procurement subsystem concentrates on transactional exchanges with the environment, being responsible for obtaining input of materials to be converted into a product, and input of personnel to get the job done. Input of materials includes physical structures such as office space, budgets for financing the operation, and other resources while the input of personnel includes control of salaries, fringe benefits, prestige and education to motivate the people to get the job done.\textsuperscript{40} The institutional subsystem relates to the larger society and is concerned with gaining support of its products or policies as well as legitimizing what the organization is doing.\textsuperscript{41}

The survival of the organization relates to identifying how the system adapts, but unlike the maintenance subsystem, the adaption subsystem faces outward and attempts to achieve environmental constancy by controlling the external world as much as possible. Katz and Kahn state that when change is necessary it is:

\textsuperscript{39}Ibid., p.p. 80, 81. \textsuperscript{40}Ibid., p.p. 81, 82, 89. \textsuperscript{41}Ibid., p.p. 82, 96-99, 456.
...dependent upon the degree of openness in wanting to change and the extent of the needed modification. Sometimes the modification requires changing both people and organizational structure, and sometimes just people, or certain of their specific behavior, and that form of change is likely to be adopted in preference to a solution which involves changing both specific behavior and generalized institutional practices. Thus, if an organization is confronted with the alternative of changing some preferences in its clientele or changing some of its own structure and personnel, it will take the former path. If, however, it must change outside structures and personal habits, as against a limited internal change in practice, it is more likely to seek the latter solution.42

Under the systems analysis theory the managerial subsystem is the administrative arm of the entire concept, cutting across all of the earlier stated subsystems, and is responsible for coordinating all of these subsystems, resolving conflicts erupting between hierarchial levels and coordinating external requirements with needs and resources of the organization.43

WHY SYSTEMS ANALYSIS?

The open-system theory will be used to observe the informal juvenile court process because it furnishes a framework which is useful in examining this particular social system from a social-psychological point of view. In their book, The Social Psychology of Organizations, Katz and Kahn explain why open-system theory helps one to observe the entire system:

Open-system theory with its entropy assumption emphasizes the close relationship between a structure and  

[42]Ibid., p. 93.  [43]Ibid., p. 94.
its supporting environment, in that without continued inputs the structure would soon run down. Thus one critical basis for identifying social systems is through their relationships with energetic sources for their maintenance and human effort and motivation is the major maintenance source of almost all social structures. Hence, though the theoretical approach deals with relationships, these relationships embrace human beings. If we are concerned with the specifics of the maintenance function in terms of human behavior we are at the social-psycho logical level. In open-system theory, the carriers of the system cannot be ignored because they furnish the sustaining input. On the other hand, another major relationship encompassed by a system is the processing of production inputs to yield some outcome to be utilized by some outside group or system. The hospital meets the health needs of the community or the industrial enterprises turn out goods or furnish services. These functions of given systems can again be identified through the input, through-put, and output cycle, but they may not be primarily psychological if we deal only with production inputs and exports into the environment, i.e., so many tons of raw materials and so many finished products. The moment, however, that we deal with the organization of the people in the system concerning the through-put we are again at a social- psychological point of view.

Finally, open-system theory permits an integration of the so-called macro approach of the sociologist and micro approach of the psychologist to the study of social phenomena.44

Hopefully this observation of the informal juvenile court through systems analysis will identify the behind-the-scenes function of informality and thus support the benefits it offers to the entire juvenile court system.

44Ibid., p. 9.
CHAPTER III

APPLICATION OF THE SYSTEMS MODEL TO THE MONTANA INFORMAL JUVENILE COURT SYSTEM

The reader should keep in mind the previous introduction of the labeling concept and the early philosophy of the juvenile court presented in Chapter I when now looking at the application of the systems model to the Montana Juvenile Court System. The six stages of the systems analysis theory described in the previous chapter were applied to the Montana Juvenile Court System with the following results.

LOCATING THE SYSTEM

The system under study in this paper is the informal juvenile court system in the State of Montana. The primary emphasis will be on the informal system at the time the offender is referred to the juvenile probation officer for disposition until he is referred to the district juvenile judge on a formal petition alleging delinquency. Although there are other individuals involved in the informal process, such as law enforcement officers, and at times the district juvenile judge even when a formal petition is not filed, this study concentrates on probation officers as the focal persons and discusses the other individuals and their roles as they interrelate to the role of the probation officer.
THE TASK FUNCTIONS OF THE JUVENILE COURT

The task functions of the informal juvenile court system, not specifically set out but implied by the written juvenile code in Montana, are essential to maintaining the practical and beneficial operation of the Montana juvenile court system. As noted in the introductory material, the basic intent of the founders of juvenile courts was to provide a means of handling juvenile offenders differently than adult offenders, the premise being that treatment would be more effective than punishment in providing the protection demanded by the community.

Informal Treatment

Arrest - To enter the system the offender is usually charged with a violation of law and taken into custody. Under Montana law the individual who primarily exercises arrest powers is the peace officer. Section 10-607, R. C. M., 1947 states that a peace officer is the individual required to cite an offender into informal hearings before the court. And, Section 10-608, R. C. M., 1947 gives the officer authority to bring anyone before the court who has failed to appear when required, or who the judge feels would not appear.

45 Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1973), C. 6, Sec. 10-607, p. 140.
46 Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1968), C. 6, Sec. 10-608, p. 581.
But, the most important section of the code, Section 10-608.1, R. C. M., 1947 states:

(1) Whenever any peace officer believes on reasonable grounds that any child is violating any law or ordinance or engaging in other conduct that would be grounds for finding the child a delinquent, or when the surroundings are such as to endanger his health, morals, or welfare unless immediate action is taken, then the peace officer shall take the child into custody in the same manner as for the arrest of an adult.

(2) Whenever the peace officer believes on reasonable grounds that the child can be released to a parent, guardian or other person who has had custody of the child, then the peace officer may release the child to that person or persons upon receiving a written promise from him or them to bring the child before the juvenile court or the juvenile probation officer at a time and place specified in the written promise.

(3) Whenever the peace officer believes, on reasonable grounds, that the child must be held in custody until his appearance in juvenile court, then the peace officer must deliver the child to the juvenile court or the probation officer without undue delay. If it is necessary to hold the child pending appearance before the juvenile court then the child must be held in some place that has been approved by the juvenile court and completely separated from adult offenders.

(4) Whenever any peace officer has apprehended a child as herein above provided, he shall, as soon as practicable, notify the juvenile court or probation officer of such fact with a report of his reasons for the apprehension.47

The role of the peace officer is instrumental in indicating how a juvenile will be handled. Some of the Montana districts encompassing larger cities provide peace officers who work exclusively with youth. These individuals are more

---

47 Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1973), C. 6, Sec. 10-608.1, p. 140.
highly trained to deal with youth problems and quite often handle situations much differently than officers who have occasional contacts with youth. In the more rural areas peace officers tend to know almost all of the youth in the community. Such familiarity enables officers to work with the youth and families more successfully. But whether in the large city or the rural area, the initial contact made by the arresting officer can dictate future action taken by the offender, as well as the court.

A role conflict sometimes arises because the peace officer is not the only individual who can exercise arrest powers under Montana law. Section 10-623 gives this same authority to juvenile probation officers. The questionnaire was designed to determine to what degree probation officers exercised this authority. The data was interpreted that probation officers do not believe they should be making arrests but 24 out of 32 do make arrests primarily in situations involving children in need of supervision (CHINS), misdemeanor, felony, and traffic offenses. Out of 5,556 juveniles taken into custody in 1970, 228 were arrested by a probation officer. Out of the 228 arrests made by probation officers, 156 were made by part-time probation officers whose primary duty or role was that of a peace officer rather than probation officer while 41 were made by other part-time probation offi-

48 Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1973), C. 6, Sec. 10-623, p. 144.
cers for a total of 197. To the question "Do you feel that a juvenile probation officer should be making arrests?" 3 of 32 respondents answered "rarely", and 10 answered "Never". Five of 7 respondents who were also peace officers checked either "always" or "frequently", and only one fulltime probation officer checked "always". Eighty-one percent of the total responding indicated they felt their primary role should not be making arrests.

Should the juvenile probation officer have arrest powers? The officer can be placed in a definite role conflict when he is arresting on one hand and required to counsel on the other. It is recommended that the probation officer have arrest power only if the juvenile violates his probation or a lawful order of the court. This would solve the problem and place the arrest power with the probation officer in specific cases only. Any other arrest would be left up to the peace officer who has that duty as part of his overall role. The alternative to this would be to continue to leave arrest powers with the probation officer and let each officer resolve his own individual role conflicts.

Detention - Once a peace officer arrests a juvenile he can release him to his parents, a guardian, or other person upon written promise that the child will be brought before the court or a juvenile probation officer at a set time. Or, the peace officer can hold the child in custody. If he chooses to hold him, he must immediately notify the juvenile
court or juvenile probation officer and submit a report of his reasons for the apprehension. Although data gathered from the questionnaire used as part of this study revealed that in 14 of the 16 judicial districts represented detention procedure required a written report stating the reasons for detaining a juvenile, responses from five of these judicial districts indicated that a report is rarely or never submitted. Twenty-three of the respondents felt arresting officers should notify the parents of an arrested juvenile. Sixteen respondents indicated they contacted parents within one hour after detention and 13 indicated contact was made as soon as possible. Where responses indicated a parent was not contacted, the reason most often given was inability to locate the parents. The survey also showed that releases of juveniles held in detention are arranged, 1) most often by a probation officer, 2) by the peace officer under the direction of a probation officer or the judge, or 3) by the judge.

A role conflict arises when the law under Section 10-626 of the Revised Codes of Montana, 1947, is practiced because under that law any child under the age of eighteen who must be detained may be placed in custody by order of the court or of the chief probation officer. When they act in this capacity they are drawn between two goals, i.e.  

---

49Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1973), C. 6, Sec. 10-626, p. 145.
making every effort to obtain the release of the child, a goal emphasized both by the labeling concept and the code, or, protecting the public. This conflict has raised the question of when do the rights of the public to protection begin infringing on the rights of the juvenile. Montana's 1971 juvenile delinquency statistics provided by the Board of Crime Control show that 5,639 youth went through the juvenile court system. Of these 1,040 spent 3,437 days in jail. Should they have been given the right to post bail? Only approximately 230 were brought before a juvenile judge on a formal written petition alleging delinquency. The others appeared on an informal basis.50

When the decision is made to detain a juvenile offender, the code provides that the peace officer must use a facility approved by the juvenile court judge. In addition, juveniles must be separated by sexes and must not be placed with adults.51 Yet, a survey of Montana jails, conducted by Robert Logan in 1971, indicated that one-fifth of the jails in Montana do not have separate facilities available for detaining juveniles. In one-fourth of the jails surveyed juveniles charged with felonies were placed in the same cell with juveniles detained for such offenses as liquor viola-

50 Information provided by the Montana Board of Crime Control, from their 1971 statewide juvenile court statistics.
51 Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1973), C. 6, Sec. 10-626, p. 145.
tions, runaways, or ungovernables. In over half of the jails reporting on the survey it was found that juveniles were placed in jail over the weekend to deter delinquent acts, and dependent-neglected children were even detained in one-fourth of the jails. Mr. Logan concluded, with regard to segregation of prisoners:

At present the majority of Montana jails are not adequate to properly segregate inmates. In many jails the simplest form of segregation--male from female and juvenile from adult--creates a serious problem due to lack of space. Many jails use the same cell for juveniles and women. In the event there is a need to incarcerate a juvenile, an adult female, and an adult male, someone must be transferred to another facility.

The President's Task Force Report also made the point that juveniles are often wrongfully held, noting there were approximately 8,400 juveniles in the nation held for such offenses as curfew violation, truancy, traffic violation, disturbing the peace, and minor liquor law violation.

Making a decision to detain or release a juvenile creates problems especially when the parents cannot be located and there is no alternative place to hold the child.


53 Ibid., p. 12. 54 Ibid., p. 108.

The usual alternatives available to the probation officer are: 1) using a written release form signed by the parent which promises that they will bring the child before the court at a future date; 2) releasing the youth to a friend or relative; 3) placing the youth in a temporary foster home if one is available; or, 4) holding the youth in custody. Bail is not one of the alternatives as it is not specified in Montana juvenile law. Article II, Section 15 of the Montana Constitution states that "the rights of persons under 18 years of age shall include, but not be limited to, all the fundamental rights of this Article unless specifically precluded by laws which enhance the protection of such persons." This particular article gives the youth the same basic rights as adults unless the right is specifically denied. Section 21 of Article II provides for a right to bail so there may be a possibility that in Montana a youth is entitled to bail under the new Constitution. Prior to the new constitution taking effect bail existed at the discretion of the district juvenile judge and statistics are not available as to how often it was allowed. Some states, such as Colorado, provide that "nothing in this Section shall be construed as denying a child the right

---

56 Montana, Constitution, Article III, Sec. 15.

57 Montana, Constitution, Article II, Sec. 21.
Colorado further provides for a detention hearing within forty-eight hours, excluding Saturdays, Sundays, and court holidays. One of the main problems regarding bail for juveniles is that the United States Supreme Court has not determined its merits at a constitutional level. Sanford Fox states in his book, *Juvenile Courts in a Nutshell*:

"Courts and statutes are divided on the question of whether, in addition to the right to release from custody upon the promise of his parents to bring him to court, the child has a right to release on bail... where it has been found that the constitution requires a due process probable cause hearing for children before they may be held in pre-trial detention, the court stopped short of also finding that there is a constitutional right to bail by viewing the statutory provisions relating to release as an acceptable equivalent of bail."

At the present time there is no set procedure in Montana's written juvenile code that states a juvenile is entitled even to a pre-trial detention hearing. This decision is up to the judge when he sets down what policy is to be followed in the handling of youth, and it varies from judicial district to judicial district. When the President's Task Force looked at this problem they arrived at four main considerations: 1) strict detention procedures should be enacted restricting both the authority to detain and the circumstances...

---


59 Ibid.

stances under which detention is permitted, with state legislatures limiting the authority to detain to the probation officer rather than the police; 2) Detention should be used only when it is necessary to protect the community or the youth, or to keep the youth in the jurisdiction; 3) The law should require a detention hearing within 48 hours of the initial detention; and, 4) the judge, after a detention hearing, should require release of any youth who was placed in detention by the probation officer without proper authority. These recommendations may be a guide to eliminating some of the unnecessary detention of youth but the problem may still exist of what to do with the youth whose parents cannot be found in areas where there is no acceptable foster home or alternative placement available until the case comes before the court.

Necessary alternatives to incarceration are very important in Montana and it is important to deal with this issue because of the lack of shelter homes, detention homes, foster homes, etc. The main holding area for a juvenile in need of detention is the county jail. This drastically limits the judge's ability to place a juvenile who has committed a serious crime. It creates even more conflict with


61 The President's Commission on Law Enforcement and Administration of Justice, Juvenile Delinquency, p.p. 36, 37.
the runaway who does not want to return home but has no other place to go because of lack of funding or personnel to find the necessary alternative homes. Unless the public as a whole determines that these are their problems it will be difficult to provide the necessary funds, personnel, and programs to work with delinquent children and it greatly hampers the efficiency of the juvenile court system.

It is recommended that, in all fairness to juveniles detention should be restricted according to the guidelines offered by the President's Task Force as noted above. In addition, Montana should require that a detailed written report be filled out, stating the reasons for detention and this report should be submitted to the judge in every case. The use of detention as "jail therapy" should also be eliminated unless a district juvenile judge orders it. From the data collected the use of bail was evidenced in only one judicial district. If the juvenile is going to be detained in spite of the above procedures making it appear that the juvenile system is paralleling the adult criminal system, at least in the detention process, then it is recommended that the right to bail be considered also.

A drastic increase in funds is needed to make available other alternative placements. Without it, if the above recommendations are not followed, the only alternative is to continue jailing juveniles. With the inadequate facilities available in Montana, this is hardly an acceptable alternative.
**Preliminary Inquiry** - Once the offender is processed through arrest and detention the next step is an appearance before the juvenile probation officer at what is designated a preliminary inquiry. Section 10-605.1 (1), R. C. M., 1947 provides:

> Whenever any person informs the court that a child is a delinquent as defined in this act the court shall cause, by citation or otherwise, the child to be brought before the court or the juvenile probation officer for the purposes of making a preliminary inquiry to determine whether the interests of the child or the public require that further action be taken, the matter may be handled by an informal adjustment including the placing of the child on probation, or the court may order the county attorney to file a petition charging the child with being a juvenile delinquent.\(^{62}\)

The intent of the preliminary hearing is to assist the judge in processing cases without the filing of a petition. The probation officer's role is very important in this hearing since he is the one individual involved in most of the preliminary hearings. This hearing can be handled by either the judge or the probation officer and in most instances the matter is handled informally at an early level.

The questionnaire data revealed that 26 of the juvenile probation officers responding conduct the preliminary inquiry and 21 spend approximately 30 percent of their time doing this type of work. Twenty-five stated the usual length of time between arrest and appearance at the hearing is 1 to 7 days. At least one parent is required at all hearings,

\(^{62}\)Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1973), C. 6, Sec. 10-605.1(1), p. 139.
and 5 of the respondents indicated an attorney always represents the juvenile. If the juvenile denies the allegations against him, 22 of the probation officers indicated they do not determine his guilt but refer the case to the district juvenile judge for processing.

At his discretion, the probation officer can dispose of the case by: 1) warning the youth; 2) grounding the youth to home for a specified length of time; 3) leaving the disposition up to the parent if it appears the parent is handling the situation well; 4) continuing or holding the case open either for further investigation or counseling in an attempt to encourage the youth to take the responsibility for his behavior in an effort to change it; 5) referring the youth to another agency for assistance; 6) returning the youth to his home jurisdiction; 7) placing the youth in foster care; 8) detaining the youth in jail for week-ends or some other specified length of time; 9) placing the youth on informal probation and requesting restitution if possible; 10) placing the youth on work detail; or, 11) referring the case to the county attorney for filing of a formal petition.

One of the problems at the preliminary inquiry stage is that there is no set procedure to guide the probation officer, and accordingly the process varies from one district to another. It is recommended that some minimal procedural guidelines be established such as: 1) Advising the youth of his rights under Miranda and Gault; 2) Advising the
youth that he has a right to have any decision reviewed by the district juvenile judge; 3) assuring that at least one parent is present at the inquiry; and 4) establishing some means of providing an attorney at this level if the juvenile so desires.

**Probation** - When the disposition decided upon is probation, rules are furnished the youth advising him of the conditions of probation and when to report to the juvenile officer. Probation rules vary throughout the state but normally include: 1) the individual must not disobey any federal, state, county or city laws or ordinances or any rules set down by a parent or probation officer; 2) the individual must follow some curfew; 3) he may not be permitted to leave the state or jurisdiction without permission of the probation officer; 4) he must be in school on a full time basis; 5) he must have a job if one is available; 6) he may be limited regarding who he may associate with; 7) he may have driving restrictions; 8) he may have to report to the probation officer at certain specified times; or, 9) he may have to go to or be involved in mental health evaluations.

Questionnaire data revealed that when probation was used contact was normally made with the juvenile once a week and the length of probation varied from 30 days to an indefinite term. Nineteen of the respondents indicated they rarely or never set indefinite periods while thirteen
stated they rarely or never use short-term probation. Probation was used by all respondents to some degree, with 11 officers indicating they used it in 30 to 60 percent of all cases handled and 13 officers indicating they used it in 60-100 percent of all cases handled. Yet, the Governor's Crime Control Juvenile Court statistics for 1971 indicated that 210 juveniles or 21 percent of all juveniles processed for 1971 were placed on probation. This discrepancy is not clearly understood but it is assumed that perhaps the probation officers responding did not understand the question.

Probation is presently used at both the preliminary inquiry stage described earlier and at the formal court stage. Its use at the preliminary inquiry stage is to give the probation officer some leverage in following up on cases at an informal level in order to avoid the filing of a formal petition alleging delinquency. Hopefully the juvenile involved can be guided away from delinquent behavior during the informal process. An alternative to this approach would be to have a petition filed against the youth or let the judge conduct all preliminary inquiries and set probation. This could drastically effect the way probation officer now handle cases and it would increase the load on the juvenile judge, bringing about the possibility of more formal petitions.

63Information provided by the Governor's Crime Control 1971 Statewide Juvenile Court Statistics.
being filed against the juvenile. Another alternative would be for the probation officer to continue to conduct the preliminary inquiry but with the consent of all the necessary parties when probation is used. This is basically the situation now because if the juvenile does not like the terms of probation set by the probation officer he can appeal to the judge. However, this procedure is not uniform across the state and the consent decree may not even be in writing in some jurisdictions. It should also be noted that there is no formal procedure for advising the juvenile that he can protest the preliminary inquiry. The Juvenile Justice Advisory Council to the Governor of Montana has recommended that when the consent decree is used at these informal hearings the following procedure should be followed:

Any probation or detention imposed under this section against any youth must conform to the following procedures:

a) Every consent adjustment shall be reduced to writing, signed by the youth and his parents or the person handling legal custody of the youth;

b) Approval by the youth court judge shall be required where the complaint alleges commission of a felony or where the youth has been detained.64

This recommendation would provide that the youth could only agree to probation at the informal level if both he and his legal guardian sign the consent decree. In felony cases

64Revised Codes of Montana 1947 (1974), C. 12, Sec. 10-1210, p. 147.
the judge would give administrative review and in any case
the youth could request a review by the county attorney
or judge according to the recommendations set forth under
the new Montana Youth Act.

Generalized duties - Section 10-623, Revised Codes
of Montana, 1947 further provides:

The chief probation officer, under the direction of the
judge, shall have charge of the work of the probation
department. The probation department shall make such
investigation as the juvenile court may direct, keep a
written record of such investigations, and submit the
same to the judge or deal with the same as the judge
may direct. The department shall furnish to any delinquent child placed on probation or any parent or guardi­
ian of such child a written statement of the conditions
of probation, and shall keep informed concerning the
conduct and condition of each person under its supervi­sion, and shall report thereon to the judge as he may
direct. Each probation officer shall use all suitable
methods to aid persons on probation and bring about
improvements in their conduct and condition. The pro­
bation department shall keep full records of its work,
and shall keep accurate and complete accounts of money
collected from persons under its supervision, and shall
give receipts therefore and shall make reports thereupon
as the judge may direct. Probation officers, for the
purpose of this act, shall have the powers of police
officers.

All information obtained in the discharge of official
duty by any officer or other employee of the juvenile
court shall be privileged and shall not be disclosed to
anyone other than the judge and others entitled under
this Act to receive such information, unless and until
otherwise ordered by the judge.65

Questionnaire data also indicated that 10 probation officers
are involved in completing presentence investigations for
the adult court, 5 probation officers complete social inves­tiga­tions on divorce cases, 25 officers make referrals to

65 Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1973), C. 6, Sec. 10-623, p. 144.
other agencies, 11 officers were involved in handling some 40 attempted suicide cases, and 12 officers were involved in offender work programs. In some instances these duties are incompatible with other duties of the officer, and as in presentence investigations of adults, some duties are specifically under the authority of the adult probation officer. Although role conflicts vary among districts, in some areas the role overload is so heavy elimination of certain duties proves to be the practical way of dealing with the situation. Priorities vary throughout the state depending upon the probation officer's background and the duties emphasized by the judge.

Work in the juvenile probation departments requires assistance from foster care coordinators, secretaries, work study students, college students working on practicums, and volunteers. The chief probation officer is normally the individual who screens all applicants.

Foster care coordinators work at maintaining court operated foster homes by training and counseling foster parents and counseling youth in foster care. They also are responsible for licensing and maintaining the court operated foster homes, administering the foster care program, coordinating foster care with other agencies, and developing community awareness for foster care. This individual is very important in making homes available to the court on both a long and short term basis, thus providing the court
with an alternative placement for many youth. Foster care does not eliminate the need for jails or institutions, but aids the court in helping troubled youth gain a better perspective on life so, hopefully, they can eventually adjust at home and in the community.

Secretaries act as receptionists, typists, and file clerks. As such, they receive incoming telephone calls and people, set up appointments, absorb complaints until they can be transferred to a probation officer, and type and file all correspondence, claims, federal grants, foster care reports, petitions, citations, court orders, and other miscellaneous items. Additionally, as file clerks, they must process and file tickets, notices to appear, offense reports from all law enforcement agencies, and statistical reports on each juvenile processed through the system. All personnel records are maintained by secretaries.

Work study students and students working on their practicums are used in only three judicial districts. Coming from numerous disciplines, these individuals function as an assistant to the probation officer. They process and followup cases after detention, do psychological testing, counseling and research, and even provide assistance in foster care. The work-study program provides the juvenile probation officer valuable assistance while at the same time needy students are given an opportunity to work approximately fifteen hours a week without jeopardizing their
education. The federal government funds seventy-five percent of the program and local sources provide the other twenty-five percent.

Generally volunteers work in the same capacity as work-study students but do not receive any money for their services although in some instances they may receive college credit. Recently however, a volunteer position has been created which provides for payment of wages funded through the University Year In Action Division of the Volunteer In Service to America program. Most volunteers work for the personal satisfaction of helping someone in trouble however.

Informal Court - The informal court procedure follows when a juvenile's delinquent behavior pattern continues even after the juvenile probation officer has placed him under some supervision and attempted to work with him. In such cases, usually the probation officer contacts the judge and requests a hearing before the court without yet issuing a formal petition alleging delinquency. The judge then normally makes an informal disposition. At this point he can not declare the juvenile a delinquent as this requires preparing and filing a formal petition, nor can he commit him to an institution as this requires formal adjudication.

Questionnaire data indicated that when the informal court procedure was used, 20 of the officers stated that an attorney was not involved and that the individual presenting the case before the judge was the county attorney, juvenile
probation officer, or the parents, most often it being the probation officer. Most of the respondents felt this informal hearing before the judge, usually in his chambers, was helpful to the juvenile because they do not then have to be declared delinquent.

When a youth is placed on probation in the informal court proceeding, the normal practice is to attempt to involve the parents as well as the probation officer in the supervision of the youth. Failure to comply with the judge's conditions generally means additional probation time or formal processing.

Formal Treatment

Once a juvenile has been processed through the informal phase of the juvenile court, and fails to respond positively, the primary method of providing the protection demanded by the community is processing the youth through the formal portion of the juvenile court. The juvenile probation officer functions in many areas of the formal court process. As discussed in the Gault decision, in some instances the end result of handling an offender in the formal court process directly affects the role the probation officer must take in the informal system.66

66In re Gault, 387 U.S. 1, (1967); The United States Supreme Court, in reversing Gault, noted that the probation officer in the Arizona system not only arrested juveniles, filed petitions, and supervised detention homes, but he also acted as counsel for the juvenile.
Petition – Formal court procedure begins with the issuing of a petition alleging delinquency. Section 10-602, R. C. M., 1947 defines delinquency as:

(a) a child who has violated any ordinance of any city;  
(b) a child who has violated any law of the state, provided, however, a child over the age of sixteen (16) years who commits or attempts to commit murder, manslaughter, rape when committed under the circumstances specified in subdivisions 3 and 4 of Section 94-401, R.C.M. 1947, arson in the first and second degree, assault in the second degree, assault in the first degree, robbery, first or second degree, burglary while having in his possession a deadly weapon, and carrying a deadly weapon or weapons with intent to assault, shall not be proceeded against as a juvenile delinquent but shall be prosecuted in the criminal courts in accordance with the provisions of the criminal laws of this state governing the offenses above listed.  
(c) a child who by reason of being wayward or habitually disobedient is uncontrolled by his parent, guardian, or custodian.  
(d) a child who is habitually truant from school or home.  
(e) a child who habitually so deports himself as to injure or endanger the morals or the health of himself or others.  
(f) a child who unlawfully, negligently, dangerously, or willfully operates a motor vehicle on the highways of the state or on the roads and streets of any county or city so as to endanger life or property, and a child who operates a motor vehicle on such highways, roads or streets while intoxicated or under the influence of intoxicating liquor, or any other driving infractions that show the child to be lacking parental supervision or a disrespect for the traffic laws of this state.  

In Montana the county attorney who is required to assist the probation officer in investigating all complaints and who is to prosecute all persons charged with violating the provisions of the juvenile court act, is required by law to prepare, sign and file the petition when a juvenile is

---

67 Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1968), C. 6, Sec. 10-602, p. 577.
formally charged with acts of delinquency.\textsuperscript{68}

Citation - When a petition is filed the facts which bring the child under the juvenile court act must be stated including the names and addresses of the parents and any other information necessary to properly inform the court of the matter.\textsuperscript{69} After the petition has been filed and after such investigation as the court may direct, the court then issues a citation briefly reciting the substance of the petition, unless the parties involved appear voluntarily. Those individuals who have the custody and control of the child are also required to appear personally with the child before the court. If the person in control of the child is someone other than the parent or guardian, then the parent or guardian is to be notified of the case if he or she lives in the county where the hearing in taking place. Citations may also be served on anyone else who the judge feels should be in the court.\textsuperscript{70} The citation must be served personally at least 24 hours prior to the time fixed by the court for its return, and if it cannot be served personally, the judge may order service by registered mail or by publication. It may be served by any able person under the direction of the

\textsuperscript{68}Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1968), C. 6, Sec. 10-629, p. 589.

\textsuperscript{69}Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1973), C. 6, Sec. 10-605, p. 139.

\textsuperscript{70}Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1968), C. 6, Sec. 10-606, p. 580.
court, but generally should be handled by a peace officer like a warrant for arrest.71 If those cited fail to appear they may be proceeded against for contempt of court.72

Hearing - The hearing itself is conducted in a very informal manner either in chambers or in the courtroom depending on the judge. When the hearing is conducted in the formal sense, it is assumed the juvenile has been notified of his rights prior to any decision being made by the court. Those rights, as stated in Section 10-604.1, R.C.M. 1947, are:

The juvenile in any case to be heard on a written petition charging delinquency shall have the right to demand a jury trial and shall have the right to be represented by counsel. The rights are deemed waived if not exercised.73

The hearing is held to determine whether the youth should be adjudicated a delinquent.

Disposition - In the event the judge determines the juvenile to be a delinquent, a number of options are open as to disposition of the case: 1) place the child on probation or under supervision of the court for such time as the judge sees fit; 2) commit the child to a public or private

---

71Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1968), C. 6, Sec. 10-607, p. 580.
72Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1968), C. 6, Sec. 10-608, p. 581.
73Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1973), C. 6, Sec. 10-604.1, p. 138.
institution or to the Department of Institutions, or to foster care; 3) commit a child sixteen (16) years of age or older to the Department of Institutions for evaluation to determine if the youth is suitable for placement at the Youth Forest Camp. If so, and there is space available, the judge may order the youth placed there; 4) commit the child to a reception and evaluation center not to exceed 45 days; or 5) order any further care and treatment he feels would be in the best interests of the child.74

The judge generally spends a considerable amount of time counseling and trying to determine what the youth's attitude is and whether the court can work with that attitude without ordering institutionalization because of the offenses presented against the youth. Probation officers contribute substantially to the judge's needs by submitting reports to the court which include a social history and recommendations. The judge makes no decision until he feels he has adequately weighed input from the youth, his parents or guardian, an attorney (when there is one involved in the case), and the probation officer. This combination legal/social approach aids in altering delinquent behavior, but in some cases, if the response of the youth remains negative, alternatives narrow and the possibility of commitment to an institution increases significantly. Too, the availability of resources at the community level and the interest individuals show in

74 Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1973), C. 6, Sec. 10-611, p.p. 141, 142; and (1968), C. 6, Sec. 10-611.1, p. 583.
extending help to troubled youths affects the judge's decision, especially as to whether institutionalization is necessary.

**Appeal** - If the youth involved is not satisfied with the decision rendered by the judge, he is entitled to an appeal. Section 10-630, R. C. M., 1947, provides in part:

an appeal in the case of a delinquent child shall not suspend the order of the court, nor shall it discharge the delinquent child from the custody of that court or of the person, institution, or agency to whose care such delinquent child shall have been committed, unless that court shall so order.\(^5\)

The Supreme Court, on appeal, may make whatever modifications of the District Court Order they deem necessary in the interest of justice.

**IDENTIFYING HOW THE SYSTEM MAINTAINS ITS WORKING STRUCTURE**

The maintenance resource concentrates on keeping people in the system in order to preserve a steady state. Katz and Kahn list six main sections under the maintenance resource: 1) selection of employees; 2) indoctrination of employees; 3) regulation of employees; 4) uniformity; 5) precedent decisions; and, 6) standard operating procedures.\(^7\)

---

\(^5\)Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1968), C. 6, Sec. 10-630, p.p. 589, 590.

\(^7\)Katz and Kahn, p.p. 87-89.
The attempt here is to observe how the juvenile probation officer's role fits into this portion of the system.

**Selection of Employees** - Each of the judicial districts has its own procedure for selecting employees. Montana law provides that in the selection of probation officers the judge may appoint a discreet person of good moral character with preference given to people who possess either a B.A. degree in the field of behavioral science or a B.A. degree in some other field with three years experience. In practice, however, several judicial districts have not always followed these guidelines.

The selection process varies throughout the state but it is normally based on newspaper or word of mouth advertising. Once the individual submits a resume' it may be screened by either the district judge or the chief probation officer, or both. If the chief probation officer does the initial screening, he checks the backgrounds of all prospective applicants. This includes looking into their educational and work background, making contact with law enforcement agencies to determine if the applicant has a prior juvenile or criminal record, and determining if the applicant would be able to complete the duties of the position. The chief probation officer determines this through the background

---

77 *Revised Codes of Montana 1947*, (1973), C. 6, Sec. 10-622, p. 143.
investigation and personal interviews. Then applications
are narrowed down and submitted to the district judge for
his review. The chief probation officer may recommend a
particular applicant but the judge makes the final determi-
nation. This process, though it varies from area to area,
appears to be adequate for the amount of employment done
in Montana. The more formalized process, including an in-
tensive testing program, used in other more populated states
does not seem to be necessary.

Dave Hopkins, a recent law student, conducted a
brief study of twenty-five states to determine who appoints
and fixes salaries of juvenile probation officers. Nineteen
of the twenty-five either had the judge or the juvenile court
appoint probation officers. 78 In four of the remaining six

---

78 Code of Alabama 1958, (1959), C. 7, Sec. 13§ 360,
8-203, p. 1010; Arkansas Statutes Annotated 1947, (1964), C.
1, Sec. 45-218, p. 312; Colorado Revised Statutes 1963, (1964)
C. 22, Sec. 22-8-8, p. 778; Connecticut General Statutes An-
noted (1960), C. 301, Sec. 17-57, p. 78; Delaware Code An-
noted (1971), C. 11, Sec. 10-1131, p. 93; Annotated Laws of
Massachusetts (1968), C. 276, Sec. 276-83A, p. 355; Annotated
Missouri Statutes (1962), C. 211, Sec. 211.351, p.p. 236-237;
Revised Statutes of Nebraska 1943 (1965), C. 29, Sec. 29-2210,
p. 470; Nevada Revised Statutes (1973), C. 62, Sec. 62-110,
2A:168-5, p. 374; New Mexico Statutes Annotated (1973), C. 13,
Sec. 13-14-7, p.p. 108-109; North Dakota Century Code Anno-
tated, (1947), C. 27-20, Sec. 27-20-05, p. 151; Ohio Revised
Codes (1968), C. 2151, Sec. 2151-13, p. 543; Code of Laws of
South Carolina 1962 (1962), C. 7, Sec. 15-1130, p. 177;
South Dakota Compiled Laws 1967 (1969), C. 26-7, Sec. 26-7-3,
55-10-73, p.p. 169-170; Revised Codes of Washington Annotated
(1962), C. 13.04, Sec. 13.04.040, p. 158.
states the judge also made the appointment but it was based upon the recommendation or approval of either the county commissioners,\textsuperscript{79} the juvenile justice commission,\textsuperscript{80} the state Department of Juvenile Services,\textsuperscript{81} or the Welfare Department.\textsuperscript{82} In another state the appointment was made by the Department of Welfare\textsuperscript{83} while in another it was made by the Governor upon the recommendation of either the probate judge or judges in each county.\textsuperscript{84} The study was not intended to determine how juvenile probation officers are selected but to determine who appointed them. Some states select juvenile probation officers from various state merit examinations or civil service examinations which may include some psychological testing and oral interviews.\textsuperscript{85} Where testing is used it must conform to the Civil Rights Act of 1964.

Ted Rubin discusses the issue briefly in his book, \textit{A Comparative Study: Three Juvenile Courts}, when he discussed his

\begin{itemize}
\item \textsuperscript{79} Oklahoma Statutes Annotated (1974), C. 5, Sec. 10, § 1505, p. 63.
\item \textsuperscript{80} West's Annotated California Codes: Welfare and Institutions Code, (1972), C. 2, Sec. 575, p. 84.
\item \textsuperscript{81} Annotated Codes of Maryland 1957, (1972), Sec. 52A, §14, p. 557.
\item \textsuperscript{82} Code of Virginia 1950 (1960), C. 8, Sec. 16.1-203, p.p. 70,71.
\item \textsuperscript{83} West Virginia Code (1966), C. 49, Sec. 49-5-17, p. 275.
\item \textsuperscript{84} Michigan Statutes Annotated (1968), Sec. 16.101, p. 11.
\end{itemize}
recommendation regarding Utah's selection procedure:

The written tests given by the Division should really fit the qualifications sought for probation officer, or, for example, court clerk. The U.S. Supreme Court decision in Griggs v. Duke Power Co. held the civil rights act of 1964 precluded the use of testing as a condition of employment unless the test demonstrated a reasonable measure of job performance; tests must be predictive of success on the job, and must not discriminate against minority groups. 86

Since the Montana system is not a large system like that in California or New York or some other states, it is recommended that no change be made in the present selection process. If change is indicated later, more data should be obtained from each judicial district to determine their procedure, and then this data should be compared to the Civil Rights Act of 1964 and data from other states to learn more about a more sophisticated selection process before instituting any change.

**Indoctrination** - Once someone is selected for the probation officer's job the next step is indoctrinating that person into the juvenile court system. There is no formal training process for probation officers in Montana on a statewide basis. The training a new officer receives is in-service but occasionally he may go to a school sponsored by the Montana Law Enforcement Academy in Bozeman, Montana.

There are four options available for indoctrinating new employees and extending training of experienced employees: 1) leave the system unchanged; 2) provide a formalized

86Ibid., p.p. 421, 422.
training program in the district or combine some districts; 3) provide a formalized training program through the Montana Law Enforcement Academy which would include a combination of information for new employees as well as experienced employees; or 4) provide a formalized training program through the Montana Correctional Association or the Juvenile Probation Officers Association with the financial assistance of the Board of Crime Control.

Alternative number one is poor because learning and keeping current in the field is important to maintaining the system. Alternative number two would have to be sufficiently structured and some type of financial assistance would be needed in order to devise a curriculum and provide transportation and instructors. Classroom space and teaching materials would be needed also. The best financial resource would be the Board of Crime Control since they spent approximately $14,000.00 on education and training programs in 1973.\footnote{Information provided by Steve P. Nelsen, Juvenile Programs Coordinator, Board of Crime Control.} Option number three would be good in that the Montana Law Enforcement Academy has been used periodically in the past for juvenile probation officer training, but to be effective the training should be handled as an annual ongoing program. Perhaps experienced probation officers could contribute special techniques and procedures developed over time. Since it is unknown whether
the Law Enforcement Academy could accommodate such a program, option number four is better. It is similar to number three the main difference being that either the Montana Correctional Association or the Juvenile Probation Officers Association would contract with the Board of Crime Control to obtain financial assistance. Both options three and four would improve over two because they would incorporate a larger representation of probation officers on a statewide basis.

Regulation of Employees - Once the individual is in the system his behavior is regulated in several different ways if he is going to stay in the system. The most common form of regulation is the legal compliance to the role established by law and the judge. Montana law describes what role the probation officer is required to fill and the judge of each judicial district sees that the role expectations are met. The role may vary some depending upon district procedure but basically it is the same across the state. There have been approximately three judicial districts where the probation officer has been eliminated from the system either through a change of judges or because of not fulfilling his role expectations. This situation has caused concern among probation officers which has led to discussion of tenure or job security.

Tenure is a provision that prohibits the firing or dismissal of a probation officer without cause. It further
may provide for a hearing to determine if the dismissal was just. If it was made without proper evidence of just cause the probation officer must be reinstated. A problem tenure brings is that it may keep an individual in the system who is just doing enough to get by. Also it would create difficulties in situations of personality conflicts between new judges and probation officers already hired. It may provide some job security but if the judge is determined to dismiss an employee he can create situations making it difficult for the employee to stay. It is recommended that tenure in its true sense not be included in any legislation but that some form of hearing should be permitted so the officer can be treated fairly and given a chance to perform his duties under a new judge, at least for a trial period.

Fringe benefits including retirement, vacation, insurance, sick leave, leave of absense, and holidays are rewards used to keep individuals in the system. Under county government, probation officers receive:

1) Public Employee Retirement System. This particular retirement program provides that anyone who is a member of P.E.R.S. may retire at a minimum age of 55 with ten years of creditable service and an actuarial reduction in benefits. At 60 years of age and ten years creditable service an

---

employee can retire with full benefits and at that time he can withdraw 100 percent of his contributions including accrued interest with ten or more years of service. The regular retirement benefit provides the employee with "1/65 of his final compensation multiplied by the number of years of his creditable service". Other benefits under this program are disability retirement and death benefits available to:

(1) a member who has not reached seventy (70) years of age but has become disabled for duty-related reasons, as defined in subsections (3) and (4) of this section, is eligible for disability retirement.

(2) a member who is not eligible for service or early retirement but has completed ten (10) years of creditable service and has become disabled while in active service for other than duty-related reasons, as defined in subsections (3) and (4) of this section, is eligible for disability retirement.

(3) 'Disabled' means unable to perform his duties by reason of physical or mental incapacity.

(4) 'Duty-related' means as a result of an injury or disease arising out of or in the course of his employment with an employee.

The death benefits provide the beneficiary with a lump sum refund of the member's accumulated contributions plus

---


interest or a monthly life annuity after ten years of service. The employee must contribute 5.75 percent of his salary to the P.E.R.S. and the employer supplements this with 4.6 percent of the employee's salary until June 30, 1975, when the employer's contribution increases to 4.9 percent. One of the main exclusions the P.E.R.S. provides under this retirement plan is that persons who are members of another state or federal retirement program are not eligible to collect benefits under P.E.R.S. There are ten other exclusions pertaining to employees which are discussed in Section 68-1602, R.C.M. 1947. A criticism of this retirement program is that members who quit with less than ten years service are unable to collect interest on the money withdrawn.

2) Annual Vacation Leave. Every full time employee of the county receives the following vacation benefits after he has been continuously employed for a minimum of one year:

Vacation leave credits shall be earned in accordance with the following schedule:

(a) From one (1) full pay period through ten (10) years of employment at the rate of fifteen (15) working days for each year of service;
(b) After ten (10) years through fifteen (15) years of employment at the rate of eighteen (18) working days for each year of service;

---

94 Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1973), C. 20, Sec. 68-1602(8), p. 121.
(c) After fifteen (15) years through twenty (20) years of employment at the rate of twenty-one (21) working days for each year of service;
(d) After twenty (20) years of employment at the rate of twenty-four (24) working days for each year of service. Vacation leave may not exceed thirty working days.\(^95\)

3) Insurance. The insurance rate varies throughout the state. It is assumed that all full time probation officers are under some group insurance plan but there are no data available to confirm this.

4) Sick Leave. Reference is given to sick leave in Volume 4, Part 1, Section 59-1005 of the Revised Codes of Montana, 1947 which states:

> absence from employment by reason of illness shall not be chargeable against unused vacation leave credits unless approved by the employee.\(^96\)

An individual who is employed for 90 days or more is entitled to sick leave at the rate of one working day per month for every full month's pay period. There are no restrictions on the number of days accumulated but no sick days can accrue for someone who is on a continuous leave of absence exceeding 15 calendar days. Upon termination of employment an employee receives an amount equal to one-fourth of the pay attributed to his accumulated sick leave. This reim-

---


70

bursgement is computed on the employee's salary or wage at the time the sick leave was earned.97

5) Leave of Absence. Under Montana law "vacation leave shall not accrue during a leave of absence without pay the duration of which exceeds fifteen (15) days."98 It is unknown how often a leave of absence is used but in some instances it has been used to continue further schooling for the probation officer.

6) Social Security. Both the county and the employee pay 5.5 percent of earnings as provided for under the Montana Code.99

7) Paid Holidays. There are eleven paid holidays allotted to county employees including: New Year's Day (January 1), Lincoln's Birthday (February 12), Washington's Birthday (third Monday in February), Memorial Day (last Monday in May), Independence Day (July 4), Labor Day (first Monday in September), Columbus Day (second Monday in October), Veterans Day (fourth Monday in October), Thanksgiving Day (fourth Thursday in November), Christmas Day (December 25), and the State General Election Holiday.100 However the pro-


98Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1968), C. 10, Sec. 59-1004, p. 78.


bation officer is on call on a 24-hour basis requiring him to work at times after normal working hours, evenings, weekends, and holidays.

Salary is another reward used to keep an individual in the system. Revised Codes of Montana 1947, Section 10-622, provides in part: (as of 1973)

In every judicial district of the state of Montana the judge thereof having jurisdiction of juvenile matters may appoint one (1) discreet person of good moral character, who shall be known as the chief probation officer of such district. . . . Such officer shall receive for his services such sum as shall be specified by the Court upon appointment, provided that the judge of the district court may employ him on a yearly salary not to exceed eleven thousand dollars ($11,000.00) . . . . the judge having jurisdiction of juvenile matters may also appoint such additional persons . . . . to serve as deputy probation officers as the judge deems necessary; their salaries to be fixed by the judge at the time of appointment, provided that such salaries shall not exceed ninety (90) percent of the salary of the Chief Probation Officer.

The maximum set by law does not necessarily mean that it will be the salary decided upon. Twelve of the eighteen judicial districts pay the maximum for chief probation officers. Six judicial districts employ sixteen deputies of which twelve receive the maximum. The other four chief probation officers receive between $9,000.00 and $9,800.00 and the other twelve deputies receive between $7,000.00 and $9,500.00 per year. Salary increases vary from district to district. A definite morale problem has been created because of the need to go to the legislature every few years in order to seek a salary

Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1973), C. 6, Sec. 10-622, p. 143.
increase. Many of the younger officers tend to leave the
system within 5 to 7 years because of this problem. Several
probation officers have worked to alleviate this problem
coming up with the following legislative proposals:

1) At one point in 1970 the probation officers pro­
posed that they receive a certain percent of the district
judge's salary. This proposal was defeated before it ever
got to the legislature because of judicial opposition.

2) House Bill 339 in 1973 was presented to the
Montana Legislative Session, reading in part as follows:

   In judicial districts which include one (1) or more
   counties of the first class, the maximum salary shall
   be the average salary received by the elementary school
   principals in the counties of the first class contained
   within the district. Provided, however, that the juve­
   nile probation officer has a Master's Degree in a subject
   under subsection (2) above, and holds comparable quali­
   fications of the average elementary school principal.
   The determination of the average salary shall be made
by certification from the county superintendent in the
school district or districts which include the largest
portion of county or counties of the first class, before
March 1 each year, or in sufficient time to allow ade­
quate budgetary consideration by the county commis­sion­
ers. 102

This bill was defeated, many probation officers and judges
felt, because it discriminated against all probation officers
who did not reside in first class counties.

3) As had been done in the past, in 1973 several
juvenile probation officers lobbied for an increase in the
maximum set by the legislature, which was from time to time
successful. However in the 1974 legislative session exten­

sive research and drafting was put into a proposal which was introduced in the 1974 Legislative Session as Senate Bill 683. The purpose of the bill was to amend Section 10-622 of the Revised Codes of Montana 1947, as follows:

Preference in appointments shall be given to a person, or persons, who possess a Bachelor's Degree from an accredited college or university in the Behavioral Sciences, and, or experience in work of a nature related to the duties of the probation department as set forth in Section 10-623. Such officers shall receive for his services such sum as shall be specified by the court upon appointment, provided that the judge of the district court may employ him on a yearly salary according to the minimum scale as follows:

(1) Chief Probation Officer
   a. Chief I -- three (3) years experience in the field of probation, or a Bachelor's Degree in Behavioral Sciences, or a Master's Degree in Behavioral Sciences -- thirteen thousand ($13,000.00) dollars.

   b. Chief II -- five (5) years experience in the field of probation, or a Bachelor's Degree in Behavioral Sciences and three (3) years experience in the field of probation, or a Master's Degree in Behavioral Sciences and two (2) years experience in the field of probation -- fifteen thousand ($15,000.00) dollars.

   c. Chief III -- seven (7) years experience in the field of probation, or a Bachelor's Degree in Behavioral Sciences and five (5) years experience in the field of probation, or a Master's Degree in Behavioral Sciences and four (4) years experience in the field of probation -- seventeen thousand ($17,000.00) dollars.

   d. Chief IV -- nine (9) years experience in the field of probation, or a Bachelor's Degree in Behavioral Sciences and seven (7) years experience in the field of probation, or a Master's Degree in Behavioral Sciences and six (6) years experience in the field of probation -- nineteen thousand ($19,000.00) dollars.
The judge having jurisdiction of juvenile matters may also appoint such additional persons giving preference to persons having the qualifications suggested for appointment as the chief probation officer to serve as deputy probation officers as the judge deems necessary; their salaries shall not exceed ninety (90) percent of the salary of the Chief Probation Officer and according to the minimum scale as follows:

(2) Deputy Probation Officers

a. Deputy I -- three (3) years experience in the field of probation, or a Bachelor's Degree in Behavioral Sciences, or a Master's Degree in Behavioral Sciences -- Eleven thousand ($11,000.00) dollars.

b. Deputy II -- five (5) years experience in the field of probation, or a Bachelor's Degree in Behavioral Sciences and three (3) years experience in the field of probation, or a Master's Degree in Behavioral Sciences and two (2) years experience in the field of probation -- Thirteen thousand ($13,000.00) dollars.

c. Deputy III -- seven (7) years experience in the field of probation or a Bachelor's Degree in Behavioral Sciences and five (5) years experience in the field of probation, or a Master's Degree in Behavioral Sciences and four (4) years experience in the field of probation -- Fifteen thousand ($15,000.00) dollars.

d. Deputy IV -- nine (9) years experience in the field of probation, or a Bachelor's Degree in Behavioral Sciences and seven (7) years experience in the field of probation, or a Master's Degree in the Behavioral Sciences and six (6) years experience in the field of probation -- seventeen thousand one hundred ($17,100.00) dollars.

An advance to the next level for Chief Probation Officer or Deputy Probation Officer not only requires the above qualifications but also the approval of the judge having jurisdiction of juvenile matters. Salaries on each level shall be supplemented by the standard cost of living increase as established by law. The salary of such officer shall be apportioned among and paid by each of said counties in which said officer shall be appointed to act, in proportion to the services received in such counties for the year then current, except that where such officials are appointed for one
This bill was also defeated with no explanation given except that some legislators were opposed to a cost of living increase and others interpreted the bill as giving all probation officers $19,000.00 per year.

(4) Senate Bill 682 was also introduced in the 1974 legislative session to amend Section 10-622 of the Revised Codes of Montana 1947, as follows:

Such officer shall receive for his services such sum as shall be specified by the court upon appointment provided that the judge of the district court allow increments for additional educational and professional experience and annual increase in cost of living.\(^\text{104}\)

This bill was amended in committee and revised to show a change in the maximum limit of salary from $11,000.00 to $12,500.00. This bill was passed because the district judge has inherent powers to regulate salaries of court personnel, including juvenile probation officers, so long as the salary is reasonable. What are inherent powers? Jim R. Carrigan defines inherent powers in his essay on "Inherent Powers of the Courts" as:

Inherent powers consist of all powers reasonably required to enable a court to perform efficiently its judicial functions, to protect its dignity, independence and integrity, and to make its lawful actions effective. These powers are inherent in the sense that they exist because the court exists; the court is, therefore it has the powers reasonably required to act as an efficient court. Inherent judicial powers derive not from legislative grant or specific con-

\(^{103}\) 43rd Legislative Assembly, S.B. 683, (Helena, 1974).

\(^{104}\) 43rd Legislative Assembly, S.B. 682, (Helena, 1974).
stitutional provision, but from the fact it is a court which has been created, and to be a court requires certain incidental powers in the nature of things.105

Should inherent powers apply to the regulation of salaries? Montana has not had any known case law regarding the setting of salaries for juvenile probation officers but some other states have had cases on this issue. In Re Salaries for Probation Officers of Bergan County tested a New Jersey statute granting judges the authority to appoint probation officers and to fix their salaries. The New Jersey Supreme Court upheld the constitutionality of the statute against a separation of powers argument and stated:

It may be conceded that the appointment of probation officers and the fixing of their salaries are not, at least in the purest sense, judicial acts. But the doctrine of the separation of powers was never intended to create, and certainly never did create, utterly exclusive spheres of competence. The compartmentalization of governmental powers among the executive, legislative, and judicial branches has never been watertight. It is simply impossible for a judge to do nothing but judge; a legislator to do nothing but legislate; a governor to do nothing but execute the law. The proper exercise of each of these three great powers of government necessarily includes some ancillary inherent capacity to do things which are normally done by the other departments....in appointing probation officers and in fixing their salaries the county judges act as legislative agents. Such legislative delegation to judicial officers is sanctioned by long usage and although the judiciary is not required to accept such

delegation should it appear incongruous or unduly burdensome, no such objection exists here.106

An additional source regarding this issue was the case of Noble County Council v. State where the Supreme Court of Indiana held:

The court has inherent and constitutional authority to employ necessary personnel with which to perform its inherent and constitutional functions and to fix the salary of such personnel, within reasonable standards and to require appropriation and payment therefor.... these mandates necessarily carry with them the right to quarters appropriate to the office and personnel adequate to perform the functions thereof. The right to appoint a necessary staff of personnel necessarily carried with it the right to have such appointees paid a salary commensurate with the responsibilities. The right cannot be made amendable to and/or denied by a county council or the legislature itself.107

However, in the case of Leahey v. Farrell a Pennsylvania decision upheld the power of the legislature to regulate, within reasonable limits, the salaries of court personnel. Holding that the power did not rest inherently and exclusively in the district courts, the Supreme Court stated:

A court must first comply with reasonable fiscal regulations of the legislature. Should the legislature, or the county salary board act arbitrarily or capriciously and fail or neglect to provide a sufficient number of court employees or for the payment of inadequate salaries to them, whereby the efficient admin-

106 In re Salaries, 278 A. 2d 417, 418, 419 (1971).

107 Noble County Council v. State, 243 Ind. 172, 125 N.E. 2d 709, 713 (1955); similar conclusions as cited above were found in the cases of State Ex Rel Weinstein v. St. Louis County, 451 S.W. 2d 99 (1970); Commonwealth Ex Rel Carroll v. Tate, 274 A. 2d 193 (1971); Smith v. Miller, 153 Colo. 35, 384 P. 2d 738 (1963); Judges for Third Judicial Cir. v. County of Wayne, 172 N.W. 2d 436, 442 (Mich. 1969); and Com'rs Ct. v. Martin, 471 S.W. 2d 100 (Texas Civ. App. 1971).
stratification of justice is impaired or destroyed, the court possesses the inherent power to supply the deficiency.108

Taken to its extreme, if juvenile probation officers disagree strongly with the judge on the setting of a particular salary the format for unionization and possible strikes could be set. This would hamper greatly the working relationship between the two which is vital to a successful operation. The most recent change in the salaries of juvenile probation was made with the passage of the Montana Youth Act in the 1974 legislative session, but this amendment still maintains the words "preference shall be given" which does not make qualifications mandatory. Also the new code contains the same provision of the maximum set by law, and even though this maximum increased the format continues to place the probation officers in the position of returning every other year to seek additional changes in the law regarding salaries. Perhaps the legislature does not want to give up the authority to regulate salaries of juvenile probation officers. If this is true, then probation officers have no alternative but to return to the legislature every other year to seek necessary changes in the maximum limit. It is recommended that further studies be conducted to determine an equitable salary range for probation officers which would be commensurate with qualifications and experience.

Psychological rewards are also used to keep an individual in the system. These rewards include such things as approval from leadership, peer acceptance, self-determination and internalization of values. There is no data available to determine the feedback from the district juvenile judge as to his approval or disapproval of the probation officer's performance. It is presumed that some feedback is given in each judicial district either by the judge or chief probation officer but without supporting data it is difficult to make any further statements or recommendations regarding this reward.

Peer acceptance reveals itself informally within probation departments, at schools and seminars, and during Association meetings. Here again, however, no data are available on a statewide basis to support any conclusions.

Self-determination and self-expression can give a probation officer a high degree of job satisfaction if he is permitted to make or be involved in most of the day-to-day job decisions. The officer is rewarded by learning his job and gaining experience enabling him to make decisions that will affect him and the people involved with him. If the officer is not allowed to make some decisions, low morale results. Here too no data are available on a statewide basis.

Internalization of the court value system into the value system of the individual produces a dedicated person
who has accepted fully the court's value system. It is
known that such rewards do exist but there are no data
to document any evidence.

Uniformity - No uniform method of processing of­
fenders exists except as described earlier. Notices to
appear, social history forms, budgets and other forms all
vary from district to district. Although in a general sense
the code provides for uniformity in a probation officer's
role, there is no uniform method of implementing it. It is
recommended that the judge and probation officer in each
district determine their expected role requirements, but
that forms be systemized on a statewide basis to assure
uniform processing of juveniles. This would leave the
performance of role with the judge and probation officer
yet set down some guidelines to follow that could accomplish
some uniformity without infringing upon the authority of
the Judge.

Precedent Decisions and Standard Operating Proce­
dures - What are the alternatives available in external de­
mands upon the system that affect change in the laws and
operating procedure? Public pressure, the legislature,
the Supreme Court, and the Montana Constitution are the
primary external sources affecting the system.

Public pressure can definitely change operating
procedures. When the public becomes aroused regarding a
particular way something is being handled in any part of the
system, they can protest to the executive branch of both state and local government, to the legislative branch in order to change particular laws, and to the judicial branch for processing the contested issue. Any one of these protests, especially if there is enough public criticism, can change policy within the system. Public pressure, in part, created the juvenile court system as explained in the introduction. If the public does not take an interest in the system, change is difficult to bring about.

The legislative group has a tremendous amount of power and is able to restructure the entire juvenile court system if it so desires. The laws enacted affect every part of the system. When change does come about, it is normally due to the introduction of legislation supported by groups of individuals desiring change. Such issues include pay raises for probation officers, or could even be an entire change in the structure of the code. The legislature must determine if the proposals will meet the needs of the state. Article II, Section 15 of the Montana Constitution provides "The rights of persons under 18 years of age shall include, but not be limited to, all the fundamental rights of this Article unless specifically precluded by laws which enhance the protection of such." Both the Montana Supreme Court and the United States Supreme Court have handed down decisions.

\[\text{Montana Constitution, Article 2, Section 15.}\]
in recent years which have had a definite impact on applicable laws and operating procedures in an effort to protect these fundamental rights.

On May 15, 1967, the United States Supreme Court in hearing the case of Gerald Gault, a 15-year-old boy who was committed to a juvenile correctional institution in Arizona for making an obscene telephone call, held that several procedural rights had been violated. Justice Abe Fortas, when discussing the right to counsel, observed:

Appellant's charge that the juvenile court proceedings were fatally defective because the court did not advise Gerald or his parents of their right to counsel, and proceeded with the hearing, the adjudication of delinquency and the order of commitment in the absence of counsel for the child and his parents or an express waiver of the right thereto. The Supreme Court of Arizona pointed...to a provision of the juvenile code which it characterized as requiring 'that the probation officer shall look after the interest of neglected, delinquent and dependent children' including representing their interests in court...We do not agree. Probation officers, in the Arizona scheme, are also arresting officers. They initiate proceedings and file petitions which they verify, as here, alleging the delinquency of the child; and they testify, as here, against the child. And here the probation officer was also superintendent of the detention home. The probation officer cannot act as counsel for the child. His role in the adjudicationary hearing, by statute and by fact, is as arresting officer and witness against the child.\textsuperscript{110}

Montana law provides for a formal petition which is to contain a brief recitation of the facts relating why the offender is before the court. The actual decision to initiate formal proceedings against a juvenile is normally made by

\textsuperscript{110} \textit{In Re Gault}, 387 U.S. 1 (1967).
the juvenile probation officer and the county attorney. When formal proceedings are instigated the juvenile is, or has been, advised of his rights but in most instances they do not ask for or receive a defense attorney. It is interesting to note that 24 out of 31 respondents to the questionnaire indicated either "always" or "frequently" that a defense attorney should be involved.

The petition is a very important formal document alleging delinquency against a juvenile and should be legally sufficient to stand up in court yet in some instances the preparation consisted of a generalized statement of the facts alleging delinquency rather than setting forth the alleged conduct with particularity, as required in Gault.\footnote{Ibid.} Since the probation officer is not an attorney he should not be required to prepare petitions or to prosecute juveniles in a formal hearing. It is recommended that the county attorney be assigned and compelled to perform his legal duty in this particular portion of the system. The alternative to this would be to have the probation officer continue to prosecute cases until Montana finds its Gerald Gault who will surely take this matter to the higher courts.

The question of "standard of proof" has also been raised with regard to juvenile proceedings. Should evidence introduced against the juvenile be based on a preponderance of evidence as in civil cases or beyond a reasonable doubt as
in criminal cases? Noah Weinstein outlined this problem well in his text, *Supreme Court Decisions and Juvenile Justice*, where he discussed the Winship case of March, 1970, and stated:

The United States Supreme Court (five members per Brennan, J.) held that:

1. Due process protected an accused in a criminal prosecution against conviction except upon proof beyond a reasonable doubt.

2. Although the Fourteenth Amendment did not require that a juvenile delinquency hearing conform with all the requirements of a criminal trial, nevertheless, the due process clause required application during the juvenile hearing of essentials of due process; and,

3. Thus, juveniles, like adults, were constitutionally entitled to proof beyond a reasonable doubt during the adjudicatory stage when the juvenile was charged with an act which would constitute a crime if committed by an adult.  

This particular decision indicates that, where a juvenile was charged with an offense that would constitute a crime if committed by an adult, in a delinquency hearing the evidence used must prove guilt beyond a reasonable doubt. Although this decision may have quite an impact on the Montana formal court procedure, the main emphasis of this paper is on the informal handling of offenders, therefore this problem was not researched in detail.

---

The transfer hearing provision is probably one of the most important sections in juvenile law because it authorizes the placement of certain types of cases into the adult system which is theoretically opposed to the labeling concept. In Montana, Section 10-603(c), Revised Codes of Montana 1947, provides:

When the juvenile court has jurisdiction of any child sixteen (16) years of age, or over, who is accused of committing or the attempt to commit murder, manslaughter, arson in the first degree, robbery, burglary, and carrying a deadly weapon with intent to assault, or who commits rape under the circumstances specified in subdivisions 3 and 4 of Section 94-4101, R.C.M. 1947, then the county attorney may request the juvenile court to be permitted to file an information against the juvenile in district court, or, when the facts warrant, the juvenile judge may order the county attorney to proceed against the juvenile in district court on an information.

Before making such order the juvenile judge must hear the matter by an informal preliminary hearing to determine first, if there is probable cause to believe the juvenile has committed the felony, and second, to determine whether under the circumstances it appears necessary for the best interests of the state that the juvenile be held to answer the information in district court.\textsuperscript{113}

When adult court is being considered should there be more basic protection for the juvenile? At what point does the community receive protection from the youth being considered in a transfer hearing? What should the lower age limit be in a transfer hearing? If the youth is charged with a felony and transferred to the adult system will he be given

\textsuperscript{113} Revised Codes of Montana 1947 (1973), C. 6, Sec. 10-603, p.p. 137, 138.
treatment or punishment? Is he entitled to treatment, or deserving of punishment? In the Kent decision the juvenile court judge of the District of Columbia waived jurisdiction and transferred the case to the Federal District Court for the District of Columbia so Kent could be tried as an adult. Kent was found guilty of the charges in an adult court, but three years later, in 1966, his case was overturned in the United States Supreme Court on the basis that the juvenile court judge failed to hold a waiver hearing, he failed to set forth any findings and reasons for the waiver, and Kent's counsel was denied access to social records and other reports which were considered in making the waiver.\textsuperscript{114} The Supreme Court held, based on the due process and assistance of counsel clauses of the Constitution, a juvenile is entitled to a hearing and to a statement of reasons as a condition to a valid waiver order by the juvenile court. The statement of reasons should be sufficient to demonstrate that a full investigation has been made and that the question has received the careful consideration of the juvenile court. The statement must set forth the basis for the waiver order with sufficient particularity so as to permit meaningful appellate review. The Court further stated that the juvenile's counsel is entitled to see the social records or other probation reports and to subject them, within reasonable limits, to examination, criticism, and refutation. The opinion

\textsuperscript{114}Kent v. United States, 383 U.S. 541 (1966).
also contained an appendix or policy decision which set forth the criteria and the factors which the judge should consider in deciding whether the juvenile court's jurisdiction should be waived. These factors are:

1) Is the offense serious? Does the protection of the community require a waiver?

2) Was the alleged offense committed in an aggressive, violent, premeditated or willful manner?

3) Was the act committed against a person or was it committed against property? The court should attach greater weight if the act was committed against a person especially if personal injury resulted.

4) Is there sufficient evidence against the juvenile upon which a grand jury might be expected to return an indictment?

5) If the juvenile associated with adults in the commission of the crime, is it better to dispose of the entire case in the adult criminal court?

6) Is the juvenile sophisticated and mature and thus able to stand trial in the adult criminal court? To answer this question, the juvenile's home, environmental situation, emotional attitude and pattern of living must be scrutinized.

7) Scrutinize the juvenile's past record.

8) Is it likely that the juvenile can be rehabilitated through the use of facilities available to the juvenile court?\footnote{115}Kent v. United States, 383 U.S. 541, 566, 567 (1966).

Montana's transfer hearing was last challenged on June 24, 1973, in the case of Lujan v. The State of Montana. Defense counsel cited three errors in support of Lujan's claim that the transfer hearing was faulty. These were improper admission of evidence, denial of due process rights by not...
permitting counsel to make a presentation, and not making a proper determination that the transfer was in the best interest of the state. Defense counsel failed to prove Lujan was denied any of those rights enumerated in Kent or in his appeal, so the Montana Supreme Court upheld the District Court's transfer order. In discussing the appendix of Kent, the Montana Supreme Court found:

The record does not bear out Lujan's claim that his counsel was denied the opportunity to make a presentation in his behalf for the reasons heretofore stated. Nor was the judge required to apply the considerations set forth in the policy statement of the District of Columbia Juvenile Court, quoted in the appendix to that decision. The policy statement at most is no more than a rule of that court concerning the standards that particular court would apply in determining waiver and transfer under the District of Columbia's Juvenile Court Act. A Montana Juvenile Court is in no way bound to apply the same standards under the Montana Juvenile Court Act.116

Even though the Montana Supreme Court arrived at the above conclusion it is still important to look at some of the issues discussed in the appendix of Kent and to relate them to the questions asked earlier. When a youth is under consideration for being transferred to an adult court he should be given the same considerations given adults because if transferred he will be treated as an adult. If this assumption is correct then the juvenile should be afforded the same rights as an adult at the very early stages of the proceeding which includes the fundamental process as de-

cribed in Kent. It is important that all levels of the youth's maturity, seriousness of the offense, prospects of rehabilitation, etc. be provided for in the youth's best interest. It is also very important that the community receive adequate protection from the juvenile charged with any of the felonies previously described. For violent crimes perhaps the age limit should be lowered. A youth under 16 can be placed at an institution only until he reaches 21 years of age, and if he has committed murder, it is difficult to rationalize, from the community standpoint, that the community is protected especially under the likelihood the juvenile may be capable of committing other murders. Should the juvenile in these cases be treated as an individual who is "misdirected and misguided, and needing aid, encouragement, help and assistance"? Is he entitled to treatment? In Kent v. The United States, the United States Supreme Court held that Morris Kent's psychotic behavior should have been handled as a mentally ill commitment, and handled in the civil courts on that basis rather than transferred.117 Donna E. Renn discusses the issue of treatment in her article "The Right to Treatment and the Juvenile", which is quoted in part below:

The purpose of juvenile law having been clearly and consistently established by both the legislature and the courts as therapy, the right to treatment would

seem to follow logically. If care is not given, the juvenile may petition the courts to insist upon either care or release. The District of Columbia court was the first to adopt this reasoning.

In White v. Reid the court found a 'fundamental legal and practical difference in purpose and technique' between adult and juvenile institutions -- namely, punishment for adults, care for juveniles. Basing its decision on constitutional grounds, it ordered that White, a juvenile confined in an adult correctional institution be transferred to a juvenile institution.118

Although neither of these decisions have any bearing on Montana's present juvenile code it may be an issue that will eventually surface not only on the right to treatment in the transfer case, but on the right to treatment in the entire juvenile justice system.119

Montana law provides that any juvenile formally charged with being delinquent has the right to demand a jury trial.120 Although at least three districts reported using a jury trial in the past ten years, it is unknown how many actual cases were heard before the jury. McKeiver and Terry v. The State of Pennsylvania challenged that state's authority to conduct a juvenile delinquency hearing without a jury trial. The defendants alleged their rights were violated under the 6th amendment. Each youth was charged with delinquency, McKeiver with robbery, larceny and receiving stolen goods, and Terry with assault and battery


120 Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1973), C. 6, Sec. 10-604.1, p.p. 138, 139.
on a police officer and conspiracy. The United States Supreme Court ruled that since juvenile court proceedings are not criminal proceedings within the meaning of the 6th amendment, it must be concluded:

trial by jury in the juvenile court's adjudicative state is not a constitutional requirement....the use of a jury trial would bring with it into that system the traditional delay, the formality, and the clamor of the adversary system and possibly, the public trial which is felt not to be in the best interests of the child.\footnote{McKeiver v. \textit{Pennsylvania}, 403 U.S. 528, 550 (1971).}


The Court did not automatically and preemptorily apply those rights to the juvenile proceeding. A reading of Gault reveals the opposite. The same separate approach to the standard of proof issue is evident from the carefully separated application of the standard, first to the criminal trial, and then to the juvenile proceeding displayed in \textit{Winship}.\footnote{McKeiver v. \textit{Pennsylvania}, 403 U.S. 528, 541 (1971).}

Although these last two issues have not been challenged as...
yet in the United States Supreme Court, there is some indication that these two portions of the Gault decision may be reversed by the present Supreme Court.

There are no real alternatives when it comes to the use of Gault, Winship, Kent and similar decisions. In Kent there is the alternative to continue to use the present procedure but the question still would arise whether the juvenile received fair treatment if he must face the adult system. It would be more logical to accept the fact that punishment is desirable in transfer cases and give the juvenile the same rights as the adult if he is going into that system. It also follows that if the court is going to be caught in between the *parens patriae* concept and the adult criminal concept, then it should take the responsibility of determining where the juvenile can receive the fairest treatment before making the transfer. Juvenile judges are definitely concerned with the issues of cases, but should they not be incorporated as written provisions into Montana law to assure that these safeguards of justice are administered? It is recommended that Gault, Winship, and Kent including the Kent appendix be incorporated into law.

**IDENTIFYING THE SYSTEMS BOUNDARIES**

This section of the systems model will center on two components of the model, the procurement component and the institutional component.
Procurement Component - Procurement concerns itself with obtaining materials to be converted into a product and obtaining personnel to get the job done. The input of materials includes the physical structure such as office space, budgets for financing the operation, and other resources needed to develop workable programs. Input of personnel includes control of salaries, fringe benefits, prestige and education to motivate the people to get the job done.\textsuperscript{126}

Incorporating this concept into the juvenile court system proves difficult because the court does not deal in a finished product in the sense of a new car or new home. Its product is a perfected human being, i.e. probation officers work to make offenders comply with the law and in so doing try to create better persons.

This particular section is very difficult to analyze on a statewide basis due to lack of data. The breakdown of information used here and in the remaining portion of this paper is dependent upon limited data. Information relied upon was supplied by the questionnaire study carried out in 1971. Also conversations with other individuals working as full time probation officers or representing the Board of Crime Control, as well as personal knowledge gained from working within the system, supplied data for this section.

\textsuperscript{126}Katz and Kahn, p.p. 81, 82, 89.
In order for a system to function properly it must procure money to run the operation, office space to work out of, equipment for the offices, cars for travel within and between districts, and special programs to assist at some point in bringing about some sort of change in the offender's life. Then personnel to get the job done and to provide rewards necessary to keep the people within the system must be procured. This includes probation officers, volunteers, students involved in various programs, and a proper secretarial staff paid for out of the probation department's budget. Satellite offices are usually furnished but not paid for out of the budget. Since each probation officer travels considerably he is provided with a car. Travel expense therefore must also be budgeted.

Budgets must also include program development to varying degrees in the different districts. This portion of the budget includes such items as individual and group foster care programs, private and public institutions, medical and dental examinations, work-study programs, youth offense work programs, specialized counseling programs, and officer education programs. And, of course, these programs are inter-related to the personnel portion of the budget since the personnel carry out the objectives of the particular programs. Philosophy varies from district to district, so the same program may not be used statewide.
Money for resource development and referral programs must also be procured. Resource development is involved with the development of community resources, both new and old, as well as the development of new programs within the juvenile court system. Funds for such things as foster care programs, jobs for youth, and so forth are normally found by matching local funds with federal funds made available from various sources. Such federal agencies as the Board of Crime Control, Title I Funding for School Related Programs, and the Youth Development Bureau not only provide funds but assist with incorporating new program ideas into local areas. Resource referral consists of utilizing local mental health centers, neighborhood youth centers, legal aid, social rehabilitation departments, health departments and any other community resources available. Here again it is the personnel involved in the system who determine the degree of such usage.

An estimated statewide budget for operating the informal juvenile court system in fiscal year 1972-73 would include but not be limited to the items listed in Table I.
TABLE I
INFORMAL JUVENILE COURT SYSTEM
ESTIMATED STATEWIDE BUDGET
1972-1973

Personnel:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Personnel Type</th>
<th>Budget (dollars)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Probation Officers</td>
<td>361,559.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Secretaries</td>
<td>38,600.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matrons</td>
<td>20,000.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Work Study Students</td>
<td>4,000.00</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Sub-total: $424,159.00

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Fringe Benefits (15%)</th>
<th>63,620.00</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Total</td>
<td>$487,779.00</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Maintenance and Operation:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Category</th>
<th>Budget (dollars)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Supplies</td>
<td>8,128.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Telephone</td>
<td>13,768.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mileage</td>
<td>75,444.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Private Institutions</td>
<td>10,000.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Individual Foster Care</td>
<td>40,000.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Youth Guidance and/or Detention Homes</td>
<td>20,000.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Psychological Evaluations (Private)</td>
<td>20,000.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Medical Evaluations</td>
<td>2,000.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Prevention</td>
<td>8,000.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Education and Training</td>
<td>5,000.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rent</td>
<td>3,000.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Miscellaneous (Postage, radio repair, dues, etc.)</td>
<td>3,000.00</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Total: $208,394.00

TOTAL PERSONNEL, MAINTENANCE, AND OPERATION - $696,173.00

This budget was arrived at by estimating each line category and checking those figures with the Board of Crime Control and in some instances actual budgets of probation departments for the fiscal year 1972-1973. Some of the programs available around the state which were paid for out of probation funds were: private institutional care, individual foster care, youth guidance (group foster homes), detention homes, private psychological evaluations, medical evaluations,
prevention, education and training and personnel programs such as work study.

Some additional resource programs available without charge to the probation department are tutoring, work programs, alcohol and drug programs, big brother programs and big sister programs, job placement programs, mental health programs, school counselor programs, ministerial programs, fraternal group programs, welfare programs, and specialized counseling programs, to name a few. One directory of such referral programs on a statewide basis indicated that there were at least 274 programs available.\(^{127}\)

The primary physical necessity is office space on a basis of at least one office per full time probation officer with a secretary or receptionist also provided. In 1971 there were 26 full time and 17 part time probation officers in the 56 counties of Montana comprising 18 judicial districts. For these 43 officers only 28 offices were available. Others worked either out of sheriff's offices or their own homes.

By 1973 there were 36 offices in 16 judicial districts available to 39 full time probation officers. There were an additional 25 sheriff's offices available, 10 of which were used by sheriff's or deputy sheriff's who were also part time probation officers. The other 15 sheriff's

offices were loaned to the probation officer on court days only in order to conduct business in each county of a particular district. There were five additional part time probation officers who worked out of their homes. The ideal number of one office per worker is only short by four offices not counting offices for secretaries. At least six additional offices would be needed in addition to the four to provide for secretarial help.

The alternative to this problem or need is to continue to have two probation officers in one office in those districts that have insufficient space. At this time office space for secretaries is not as great a problem as it seems for there are only seven full time and five part time secretaries in the state. It is a problem that affects the probation officer since in at least seven judicial districts there is no secretarial help at all. In order to solve this particular problem the probation officer has the following options: 1) Put up with the existing conditions and make no changes. 2) Borrow office space whenever it is available. 3) Contact the county commissioners and explain the situation and make plans with them for office space in the future. 4) Ask the judge to meet with the county commissioners to request and/or plan for future office space. Or, 5) Ask the judge to order the Commissioners to furnish the necessary office space.
It is recommended that probation officers utilize options three and four in order to accomplish their goal. This would help to develop better relations by including all three departments in the planning stages.

It is unknown to what extent each office is adequately furnished with such equipment as desks, chairs, telephones, supplies, etc. The estimated 1972-73 statewide budget allowed $8,182.00 for supplies, $13,768.00 for telephone, $3,000.00 for rent, and $3,000.00 for miscellaneous necessities.

Another resource needed at the procurement stage of physical necessities is money for travel. The present reimbursement rate by law for probation officers is actual expenses both for mileage and per diem. This is not what the probation officer receives. In most districts throughout the state the probation officer receives twelve cents per mile plus a per diem rate which varies from one district to another. In at least two judicial districts the probation officer is furnished with a county-owned car in lieu of the mileage reimbursement rate. In the past, district judges were under a similar rate of actual expenses also. Most other state and county employees are under the twelve cents per mile rate with varying per diem rates. In 1972 the legislature put the twelve cents per mile limit on district judges as well as other state and county employees. Since this happened both probation officers and court reporters have been
set under a similar reimbursement scale. This has created some problems with the increase in gas and maintenance costs. The options available to the probation officer are: 1) Stay at the twelve cents per mile rate. 2) Change to county owned cars so the increased costs will fall on the county rather than on the individual probation officer. 3) Introduce legislation to change the entire state law which would increase the rates allowed for everyone. 4) Introduce legislation to change the district judges' mileage back to actual expenses, giving both the probation officers and court reporters a better chance of receiving actual expenses. It is recommended that option two be exercised. Option three would be the best alternative for everyone involved but it is highly improbable that the legislature would increase the present mileage rate. Alternative one becomes difficult to accept when the increased expenses are coming out of the individual probation officer's pocket. The cost should properly be passed on to the county. Alternative four would be good for the judges, probation officers, and court reporters only, which would tend to create hard feelings between them and other government employees.

Personnel needs are also emphasized in the procurement portion of the resource subsystem. Probation officers are the primary people involved in the informal juvenile system. By 1973, sixteen chief probation officers, twenty-three deputy probation officers, including foster care
coordinators, fifteen part time probation officers, ten work-study students, seventeen fieldwork practicum students, eleven action volunteer students, four criminology intern students, three law school intern students, seven full time secretaries and five part time secretaries, and fifty-seven volunteers provided the personnel needs of the system.

The full time and part time probation officers had the following backgrounds:

Ten full time officers had previous law enforcement experience. Twenty-five full time officers had a B.A. Degree from an accredited college or university and three of these people were working on a Masters Degree while another two already had their Masters Degree. Three other full time officers were working on their B.A. Degree. One full time officer was an ex-military man. Nine of the fifteen part time probation officers were full time sheriffs or deputy sheriffs. Four part time officers were school teachers and one was a painter. One part time officer did not indicate his past experience on the questionnaire.

Prior to 1971 one of the main problems of the system was sufficient procurement of manpower and needs across the state have steadily increased. This problem is being met by utilizing both county and Board of Crime Control resources but it still remains a problem. In two judicial districts there is no full time probation officer and five districts need at least a minimum of one additional full time probation
only two judicial districts have access to foster care coordinators and the other districts must rely on their own follow-up or request assistance from the State Department of Social and Rehabilitative Services. For a successful statewide foster care program, one full time foster care coordinator should be provided in each district. This would mean hiring sixteen new people. The only alternative is to require the probation officer's role to include these duties. Presently the individual handling foster care works under the following options: 1) under Section 71-210, Revised Codes of Montana 1947, turns the administration and supervision of the juvenile over to the Department of Social and Rehabilitative Services through a formal court process; 2) under Sections 71-706 and/or 10-501, Revised Codes of Montana 1947, files a dependent/neglect petition to gain foster care for the juvenile without declaring him a delinquent; 3) sets up an administrative procedure with the Department of Social and Rehabilitative Services to assist the court through a combination of state and county poor funds to pay for the foster homes while the probation officer licenses and supervises the home according to S.R.S. standards. This procedure can be used on the basis of a voluntary parental consent form and carries with it the added benefit of providing medical assistance to the youth
while he is in foster care; 4) makes arrangements for payment of foster care out of the county general fund; 5) seeks grant funds by writing and submitting requests to either the Board of Crime Control or the Youth Development Bureau, and 6) uses voluntary foster homes with or without supervision. The paperwork involved in exercising the above options alone supports the need for hiring a full time foster care coordinator for each district. To provide the necessary foster care the six options above are used interchangeably. When option four is used, paperwork is decreased considerably and backgrounds on potential foster parents need not be checked out in the same manner as stipulated by S.R.S. standards. Instead potential foster parents would have to meet court standards. Due to lack of funds voluntary foster homes with or without supervision are relied upon most often. The projected 1972-73 budget provided only $40,000.00 for individual foster care on a statewide basis. But the funds were sufficient only to serve seven of the judicial districts. The other districts use either S.R.S. or the voluntary foster home programs, or provide no foster care at all. Option one is least used since the court faces the possibility of losing the juvenile case to the S.R.S. There is much to be done to build a good foster care program in the state of Montana, and here too hiring foster care coordinators would help substantially.
The procurement portion of the system offers certain benefits to attract personnel and bring them into the system. The maintenance subsystem works to keep the individual in the system in order to preserve a steady state. Beginning salary, fringe benefits, a chance to learn the system, and personal recognition are the primary attractions to bring personnel into the system. Since the Montana system presently functions under a manpower shortage some sources of additional funding should be explored and the judge and/or probation officer should negotiate for an increase in staff. Some sources of funding to be explored are: 1) Revenue Sharing. These funds are new to the individual states. They may provide an initial source of income to obtain funding with the option that the county will eventually pick up the entire cost. 2) Emergency Manpower -- this is another source of federal assistance sometime available depending upon changes in federal funding policies. Funds are usually available for a one-year period and preference is given to hiring veterans. 3) Board of Crime Control. This agency channels approximately $80,000.00 per year into manpower programs. A basic manpower grant which allots approximately $10,000.00 per program on a decreasing three year basis provides initial funding which allows counties a three year period to plan for meeting new manpower needs rather than dumping the entire cost on the counties in one year. Also the Crime Control agency offers
funding to hire college graduates who received aid under
LEEP programs while still in school. 4) The only other
known source of funding is 100 percent county funding, but
it is limited by mill levies. It is recommended that more
effort be exerted to obtain funds from Crime Control sources.
It is unknown if the Board of Crime Control will fund foster
care coordinator programs but perhaps a grant could be sub­
mitted for a probation officer who could fullfill these
duties. Since probation officers presently do this type of
work additional training would not be necessary. As explained
earlier there are seven judicial districts functioning with­
out secretarial help. Since this requires the probation
officer to do his own secretarial work, thus taking him away
from more important duties, either the judges in the various
counties should order that a secretary be hired, or the
judge and probation officer should at least negotiate with
the county commissioners to attempt getting a secretary
hired. Only four judicial districts use matrons. One of
these districts has a detention home which hires matrons.
The estimated personnel budget of this home was included in
the estimate for statewide matron services noted in the
Table presented earlier. It is assumed that the matron is
required to assist the probation officers in transporting
female juvenile offenders and in this role she is very impor­
tant to the system. In the other fourteen districts no one
travels with the probation officer and female offenders.
Students working through work-study funding or volunteering their services, perhaps in exchange for college credit, provide a great deal of supplemental manpower to the system. They work in such areas as counseling, foster care, social history investigations, intake, etc. and thus are sufficiently exposed to the system to learn a great deal about it. Such a training program not only helps the system to obtain its needed manpower, but develops well-qualified individuals who may be hired into the system at a later date. A skilled student can contribute greatly in helping the court to meet its objectives. It is recommended that the program be extended to include more if not all of the judicial districts. The 25-75 percent matched funding could substantially assist districts handicapped by limited manpower because of lack of financial resources to hire additional personnel.

Legal and Criminology intern programs are also another source of manpower available to the juvenile system. The legal intern program not only provides the probation office with much needed manpower but it provides a learning experience for the prospective attorney alerting him to problems inherent in the juvenile court system. Also the probation officer learns more about formal legal decisions and how to use them in his work. The criminology student brings with him ideas on law enforcement and corrections. Thus individuals oriented in law, crime, and treatment come
together to provide manpower for the system. Under the federally funded Action program students from various other fields of study also come into the system. There are two Action programs available in Montana, the University Year In Action program and the Justice Volunteers to Action program. They allow for a student to be involved with the juvenile probation department as an assistant to the probation officer for one full year. It is recommended that any effort necessary be exerted to maintain the existence of these programs involving students, whether they be the funded or volunteer programs. The non-funded volunteer programs bring fifty-seven individuals into the system who assist the court in various ways including counseling, being Big Brothers or Big Sisters for fatherless or motherless children, finding foster care, and so forth. Questionnaire data indicated only nine judicial districts utilize volunteer programs while eight judicial districts rely fully on hired full and part time employees. It is recommended that these eight districts become a target area for implementing new programs.

Once a system has physical equipment and sufficient manpower, provisions must then be made to supply adequate programs through which an offender's behavior hopefully will be changed. In Montana, money budgeted for probation departments provide programs at the Yellowstone Boys Ranch and the Intermountain Deaconness Home. According to the questionnaire data only two judicial districts utilize either of
these facilities. The Florence Crittenon Home for Unwed Mothers is also available in Montana but it is not supported by probation department funds.

As noted earlier, some foster care programs are also available in Montana and paid for, at least in part, with probation department monies. As noted earlier, much work needs to be done to provide substantially more sources in this area. Probation Department funds are used to support the District Youth Guidance Home and the Group Foster Home Plan but data from the questionnaire indicates such support is very low. Most group homes in the state are funded by approximately $200,000.00 provided annually from a combination of state and federal funds channeled through the Department of Institutions and Board of Crime Control. Each district in the state that does have a Youth Guidance Home does have an incorporated Board of Directors who concentrate on finding community matching funds for these group homes.

Another program, the Detention Home Concept, is available in one district. Two other districts use either a "mini-group home" or an individual foster home as an alternative to detention, but these are not provided and paid for out of the county general fund.

Psychological evaluation and counseling programs involve using private as well as public referrals. Private referrals are paid for either out of the Clerk of Court's
budget or the probation department's budget. Federal funds have provided money also but their availability will be decreasing over the next ten years requiring the counties to provide for a substantial increase in cost. The University of Montana, Warm Springs State Hospital, Pine Hills School, and Mountain View School also presently provide such services to a limited degree with the only cost to the county being for transportation.

One district reported budgeting money for prevention programs. Other juvenile delinquency prevention programs are funded through the Youth Development Bureau in Helena. This agency awards federal grants to various county, city or school governments but is prevented from funding court operated programs as the monies passed into the other governmental budgets are intended to assist the juvenile justice system in reduction of delinquent youth. The Youth Development Bureau's budget for 1972-73 was approximately $300,000. This bureau assists the courts in other ways by organizing groups to develop youth guidance homes and by providing assistance in search of funds for court operated programs. 128

Each juvenile probation department in the state is involved in developing and using prevention programs which consist of "other agency referrals". One judicial district

128 Information provided by Shirley Miller and Charles McCarthy of the Youth Development Bureau, Helena, Montana.
uses an intensive group counseling program and has had excellent results on the effectiveness of this program. The other agency referral services assist the probation officer in accomplishing one of his objectives, i.e. diverting youth out of the juvenile court system before the need for formal court handling arises. Every agency in the state that has contact with juveniles is available and it is recommended that every juvenile probation officer familiarize himself with what services are available from these agencies and learn how to refer youth to them. The Health, Welfare and Recreation Agencies in Montana 1970 directory lists and describes approximately 275 such agencies. The Montana Social Service Health and Recreational Directory 1974 lists approximately 600 agencies providing services on a statewide basis. Some county and district probation officers have compiled their own directories, one of which is the Health and Welfare Resource Guide for Missoula, Montana, 1973. It is recommended that an attempt be made to compile more directories listing county and district services available.


130 John W. Bauer, Montana Social Service Health and Recreational Directory 1974, (Bozeman, Montana: Montana State University, 1974).

It is not known if the paid and non-paid programs available to the juvenile court system are the answer to juvenile delinquency but the court does utilize these programs in order to divert youth out of the system as well as to provide services for youth experiencing different problems. It is assumed that a number of these youth do not return to the juvenile court system but there is no data available to substantiate this assumption. It is recommended that either the Board of Crime Control or the individual districts establish some method of data collection to determine the effectiveness of these programs in an effort to create interest in the development of preventive programs which would facilitate the delivery of services to needy youth.

Institutional Component - In the systems analysis theory, the institutional component is concerned with gaining support for policies as well as legitimizing what the organization is doing. On the surface it is very difficult to identify any institutional subsystem in the juvenile court system in Montana. No Board of Directors or Public Relations firm exists to "sell" the court. There are, however, many Montana groups involved in gaining support for the court. Section 10-628, Revised Codes of Montana 1947, provides for a juvenile court committee appointed by a judge

"to meet and confer with him on all matters pertaining to the juvenile department of the court, and shall act as a supervisory committee of detention homes, and in the selection of foster homes." Only a few districts in Montana actually have such a committee and their degree of activity is unknown. Questionnaire responses indicated the feeling is that the committee generally exists in name only. However in two districts responses indicated the committee does take a very active role.

Other organizations that partially fulfill the concept of the institutional subsystem on a statewide basis include the Judges Association, the Montana Correctional Association, the Juvenile Probation Officers Association, and the Montana Advisory Council on Children and Youth. Each of these groups meet periodically and deal with particular problems of the court, seeking support of juvenile court policies. However none of these organizations carry the power of a Board of Directors or a Board of Trustees.

The Board of Crime Control and the Youth Development Bureau assist in gaining support by funding delinquency programs and making statewide releases on awarded programs. The Youth Development Bureau is new in Montana and attempts to provide assistance on program development.

---

133 Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1973), C. 6, Sec. 10-628, p. 145.
No formalized policy has been established for formal dispensation of information. Therefore individual probation officers, by word of mouth, probably do more to gain support for court policies as well as trying to legitimize to the public what the court is doing than any other institutional component. Seventeen officers responding to the questionnaire indicated they go to at least five public meetings per month where court policies are discussed. Ten officers indicated they go to from five to ten meetings per month, and three officers indicated they go to from ten to fifteen meetings per month. These meetings are usually public speaking engagements at night. During regular working hours probation officers also discuss court policy with other professionals with whom they come in contact.

The biggest problem in this area is the lack of coordination existing between all of the groups involved in selling the court policies or legitimizing what the juvenile system supports. This results in a lack of interest in what is happening within the system. As a result legislators often attempt to make decisions concerning the system without really knowing what a particular phase is about. Personnel within the system must often operate in the dark because of this lack of coordination and failure to dispense formalized policy.

Because there is no formally established institutional component it is difficult to make recommendations
concerning external support of the system. Organized support from the Associations mentioned above guided toward concrete objectives of "selling" court programs would be one alternative to the word-of-mouth support now existing.

ADAPTION

The concept of adaption is concerned with gaining knowledge about the system with regard to budget, programs and statistics in order to determine the effectiveness of each. Sections 10-620 and 10-631, Revised Codes of Montana 1947, provide for the payment of salaries and further state:

The County Commissioners of all countries are hereby authorized, empowered, and required to provide the necessary funds and to make all needful appropriations to carry out the provisions of this Act.\textsuperscript{134}

Feedback as to budget appropriations comes from the individual counties and information available is limited to how much money is spent in each line item category. No data are available on a district basis unless individual probation officers keep track of their funds for the district they serve. This failure to keep such information on a district basis causes problems in administering all the funds allotted to the probation department and in gaining additional funds from such agencies as the Board of Crime Control and the Youth Development Bureau. It is recommended that legislation be enacted providing for district-wide budget feedback, as well as county feedback, in order to facilitate administrative procedures.

There is no real program feedback in Montana because there is no organized program designed to interpret the effectiveness of programs. One district in the state has used a limited evaluation program pertaining to foster care which broke down the foster care program into various categories such as placements in foster homes, length of stay, what happened to the youth both during and after foster care, cost, and how many homes were recruited, lost and/or maintained during the evaluation period. There may be other districts that have similar breakdowns but there is insufficient data available to determine this. It is recommended that some type of evaluative feedback be incorporated on all funded programs in the state which should include some follow up on youth involved in the program in order to determine if each program is beneficial or a waste of money. The collection of this data would help in obtaining funds, in determining if the programs being used are working, and in planning for future action.

There are statistics available on a county and district level to determine the number of juveniles passing through the system. Most judicial districts are provided with a data form that the Board of Crime Control supplies that gives a breakdown of basic information on every juvenile that passes through the informal and formal court system. This form gives some feedback on flows and some social history background. Access to such records at the county
and district levels, as well as from the Board of Crime Control, is limited for the protection of juveniles passing through the system. A copy of the juvenile statistical analysis card presently used is included in Appendix B of this paper. It is recommended that this card be revised to include the following changes:

(1) Section J should be amended as follows:

J. Referred by:

1. Sheriff  
2. Police  
3. Fish and Game  
4. Other Law Enforcement  
5. School  
6. Social Agency  
7. County Attorney  
8. Parents  
9. Other Court  
10. Other (specify)

This particular breakdown identifies more precisely what law enforcement agencies are referring youth into the court. The present breakdown provides only the designation "law enforcement" for the first four categories. It is important to identify particular referral sources.

(2) Section K should be amended as follows:

K. Reason referred:

1. Offense (Code No.).
2. Voluntary referral without committing an offense.
3. Number of additional charges and/or offenses presently involved with the one listed above (No code number needed).

This breakdown provides for the use of a specific coded offense number but it also includes a new section for a voluntary referral by a youth seeking help. The youth in this category should not have to be coded into an offense breakdown if he or she is voluntarily seeking assistance.
rather than being brought in for breaking the law. Adding category three allows for collecting data on the total number of offenses committed by the juvenile. A separate code number is not needed when one individual commits several offenses. Only the most serious offense committed would be listed in category one. In category three the number one would be inserted in the box provided on the form to show that the individual actually committed two offenses, one coded and the other listed in box number three. If three offenses had been committed then a number two would be inserted in the box in category three, etc.

(3) Section L should be amended as follows:

L. Prior Delinquency

1. Yes 2. No

3. List the total number of prior delinquent offenses not previously reported.

4. List the total number of prior delinquent offenses.

In the present form the probation officer is asked to list if the youth has had prior delinquency and if he has, then he is to place a number in the box signifying the total number of offenses. This is misleading as the form was intended to show the total number of prior delinquent offenses not previously listed rather than the total number of offenses previously reported. This change provides for both options.

(4) Section R should be amended as follows:

R. Diagnostic Services:

1. Have you received any services in the following categories:
a. Mental evaluation or counseling
   Yes  No
b. Medical check-up
   Yes  No

2. When?
   a. Mental  Year__________
   b. Medical  Year__________

3. Are you still receiving these services?
   Yes  No

4. Have you ever been referred to or went voluntarily
to another social service agency such as welfare,
vocational rehabilitation, etc.?
   Yes  No

5. When?  Year__________

6. Check if there is going to be a referral to any
mental, medical or other social agency.
   Yes  No

7. List agency ____________________________

This proposed amendment would completely revise Section R of
the present form. The present form provides three basic
categories as follows:

A. Mental
   1. Available
   2. Not available
   3. Not indicated

B. Medical
   1. Available
   2. Not available
   3. Not indicated
C. Social

1. Available
2. Not available
3. Not indicated

This present form does not provide any useful information and in most of the state statistics the response was that as high as 98 percent of the information requested in this section was not indicated. This is due, in part, to this being a useless section because no explanation or proper breakdown is apparent. If this category is to be used at all the proposed changes will make the section more useful.

(5) Section T should be amended as follows:

T. Employment and school status:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Out of School</th>
<th>In School</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Drop-out</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Not employed</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Employed - full time</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>- part time</td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Inapplicable</td>
<td>13</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

(preschool)

This section would greatly clarify the out of school category as the present form does not indicate whether the youth is a dropout, suspended student, or expelled student. The proposed section would definitely identify the dropout, suspended student, and expelled student and provide information to the courts and schools as to the number of offenders in each category being processed through the court.
(6) Section U should be amended as follows:

U. School attainment and adjustment:

1. Does the school see you as a behavior problem?
   Yes   No

2. Actual school record check conducted?
   Yes   No

3. Behavior listed by school as:
   Good   Fair   Bad

The present section provides very little reliable information, because it requires the probation officer to make a value judgment as to the youth's behavior. The change recommended would provide better information and indicate if the school record was ever actually checked.

(7) A new section is proposed which could be added to information found on the back of the form:

Family size to determine low income:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>No. in family</th>
<th>Family's Yearly Income</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Non-farm</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>$1900</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>2500</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>3100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>3800</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>4400</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>5000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>5600</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

These figures are based on information supplied by the local Missoula-Mineral Community Action Programs Agency. This section is recommended as a way to identify more accurately the number of low income families that come to the attention of the court. The present income breakdown places most fami-
lies in the $5,000 to $10,000 income range but it does not take into consideration the number of individual members in the family.\textsuperscript{135}

(8) This section is also proposed to coincide with the above proposed section.

Family status:

1. Public Assistance
2. Low Income
3. Middle Income
4. High Income

Projected estimates of the middle income and high income brackets would be needed to determine categories three and four if this section were to be effective, as well as the total number of members in the family.

None of the three adaption elements provide any predictability of future trends nor do they tell where money or programs may be needed. The changes recommended above would assist in more effectual collection of pertinent data. Additionally it is recommended that the Board of Crime Control either contract with another agency or firm, or look into the possibility themselves, of determining a method of analyzing information on budgets, programs, and statistics.

\textbf{THE MANAGERIAL SUBSYSTEM}

The managerial subsystem is the administrative arm of the entire system. It cuts across all the earlier described subsystems and is responsible for coordinating all

\textsuperscript{135}Missoula - Mineral Community Action Programs Agency, (Missoula, Montana).
other subsystems. It attempts to resolve conflicts erupting between hierarchial levels and to coordinate the external requirements with the needs and resources of the organization.136

The two primary managers in the juvenile court system are the district juvenile judge and the chief probation officer. Together, or individually, they select employees, indoctrinate them into the system, provide the regulating methods to keep them in the system, etc. In the hierarchial system the judge is at the top but because of his work overload a considerable amount of his responsibility is delegated to the chief probation officer in many districts. Generally the duties involved in procurement of physical as well as personnel necessities are handled by the chief probation officer in his managerial role. Also he may do most of the preliminary work of writing the budget and presenting it to the county commissioners although in most districts the judge makes the actual presentation. Both the judge and probation officer are primary persons involved in "selling" the program to the public, county commissioners, and legislature. Whenever the adaptive subsystem forecasts change they gather the necessary data and the judge makes the final decision regarding the recommended change. Both work to

136Katz and Kahn, p. 94.
settle disputes between agencies often acting as arbitra-
tors. Too, each or both are responsible for coordinating
the external requirements with the needs and resources of
the organization. In one sense the judge is the Board of
Directors because he is the ultimate authority in the juve-
nile court system. He not only makes all policy decisions
but executes the decisions or delegates this authority to
the chief probation officer. It is the coordination of
efforts between the judge and the juvenile probation officer
that keeps the present system operating in each of the
eighteen judicial districts, and the willingness of these
people in each district to associate with those in other
districts on an informal basis helps the system to develop
into a better functioning organization at a multi-district
or statewide level.
CHAPTER IV

SUMMARY

The intent of this paper was to use the systems model as an organizational framework to classify, describe, and observe the various components and elements of the informal juvenile court system because of the apparent benefits it offers to the entire juvenile court system. More specifically this involved identifying the informal processes of the Montana juvenile court, determining if the goals set down by the court have been accomplished, determining if the informal process is effective or ineffective, pointing out the weaknesses and strengths of the informal process, determining how important the informal process is in relation to the entire juvenile court process, and making recommendations for juvenile court operation in Montana.

The model provided a basis for locating the system, specifying its task functions, and identifying the boundaries, the maintenance subsystem, the adaption subsystem, and the managerial subsystem. This not only involved identifying the system under study as the informal juvenile court system but allowed for studying the roles and procedures a probation officer is involved with in both the informal and formal court systems, pointing out how the system is maintained from
within through the selection, indoctrination, and regulation of employees, and finally how the system is changed from without by the external demands of the public, legislature and courts. These groups brought about change in the system which ultimately affected the roles of the people within the system. The in-depth analysis included looking at the procurement of resources such as office space, budgets, manpower, etc., and even dealt with the concept of the necessity to "sell" the policies of the court to the public, this being primarily accomplished through the efforts of organizations, judges, agencies, and the probation officers themselves.

The number of youth referred through the juvenile court system in 1970, 1971 and 1972 are listed below, as well as the total number of offenses these youth committed, the total number handled informally, and the total number of youth handled formally and the total number of youth placed in public and private institutions. Because of the possibility of error due to limited reporting procedures, this information should only be used as an indicator of the number of youth flowing into the juvenile court system.

**TABLE II**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>No. of Youth Referred</th>
<th>No. of Offenses Committed</th>
<th>No. Handled Informally</th>
<th>No. Handled Formally</th>
<th>No. Placed in Institutions</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1970</td>
<td>6,083</td>
<td>Unk.</td>
<td>5,782</td>
<td>301</td>
<td>131</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1971</td>
<td>5,639</td>
<td>9,695</td>
<td>5,409</td>
<td>230</td>
<td>105</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1972</td>
<td>5,979</td>
<td>8,340</td>
<td>5,652</td>
<td>327</td>
<td>131</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
It can be seen that a greater number of youth were handled informally. Although it is unknown how many of these youth later went into the adult criminal justice system, it seems that informal handling did result in keeping youth out of the formal juvenile court. 137

The purpose of the Juvenile Court of Montana, as described in Section 10-601, R. C. M., 1947 is:

This act shall be liberally construed, to the end that its purpose may be carried out, to wit: that the care, custody, education, and discipline of the child shall approximate, as nearly as may be, that which should be given the child by its parents, and that, as far as practicable, any delinquent child shall be treated, not as a criminal, but as misdirected and misguided, and needing aid, encouragement, help and assistance.

And that, as far as practicable, in proper cases, that the parents or guardians of such child may be compelled to perform their moral and legal duty in the interest of the child.

The principle is hereby recognized that children under the jurisdiction of the court are wards of the state, subject to the discipline and entitled to the protection of the state, which may intervene to safeguard them from neglect or injury and to enforce the legal obligation due to them and from them. 138

This purpose was consistent with the overall philosophy of the "Reformers" who, early in history, were concerned that juveniles were not receiving adequate treatment in adult courts and therefore needed some protection and treatment in a court where the youth would not be labeled as a

---


138 Revised Codes of Montana 1947, (1968), C. 6, Sec. 10-601, P. 576.
criminal. The system that developed in Montana in order to accomplish this purpose primarily emphasized keeping the offender out of the formal court system because of a definite concern of the effect labeling has upon an individual.

The systems analysis illustrated that to support this operational informality the system attempts to provide rehabilitative services through the court such as counseling, foster care, psychological help, and so forth. The system also attempts to develop community awareness and develop community resources into which troubled youth can be channeled in an effort to eliminate, or at least curb, delinquent behavior. It is only when a youth, after being processed through the informal phase of the juvenile court, continues to behave in a delinquent manner, that he is processed formally. If the measurement of success due to informality were based on the total number of commitments compared to the total number of youth referrals, then it could be assumed that the informal system is very effective. However the study revealed the existence of some ancillary problems.

First of all it was noted that the arrest authority of a probation officer could interfere with other related duties unless it was limited to probation violations and lawful orders of the court.

Several problems existed because of detention. Out of 5,639 youth referred into the system in 1971, 1,040 spent
3,437 days in jail.¹³⁹ This is a problem because of the inadequate facilities available in Montana. Strict detention procedures should be enacted restricting both the authority to detain and the circumstances under which detention is permitted. The state legislature should limit the authority to detain to the probation officer rather than the police. Detention should be used only when it is necessary to protect the community or the youth, or if necessary to keep the youth in the jurisdiction. The law should require a detention hearing within 48 hours of initial detention and the judge should require the release of any youth placed in detention without proper authority.¹⁴⁰

Often preliminary inquiry procedures violated a youth's basic rights. To protect these, each youth should be advised of his rights under Miranda and Gault. He should be informed of his right to have any decision reviewed by the district juvenile judge, and precautions should be taken to assure the presence of at least one parent or guardian at the preliminary inquiry. In addition, some means of providing an attorney, if the juvenile so desires, should be implemented.

¹³⁹ Information provided by the Montana Board of Crime Control from their 1971 statewide juvenile court statistics.

¹⁴⁰ The President's Commission on Law Enforcement and Administration of Justice, Juvenile Delinquency, p.p. 36, 37.
Problems in the area of probation included that the probation officer placed the youth on probation as well as the judge. Although this may appear to cause a conflict, it does not have to, if the probation officer enters into an informal consent decree with the youth and his parents. Use of such a decree gives the probation officer the authority to enter into an agreement with the youth and his parents without formally processing the youth on a petition alleging delinquency.

Finally, scarce resources create a myriad of problems. Inadequate counseling staff, foster care facilities and foster parents, physical facilities, and administrative assistance cause ineffective operation. There is not enough travel pay allotted nor manpower available to facilitate truly effective operation.

Even though these problems exist, however, it can be concluded that the informal juvenile court system is very important in meeting the purpose set down by the Montana legislature. Without this informality a youth could not escape the labeling stigma arising from being exposed to the formal court. With such informality more alternatives for handling delinquent and/or troubled youth are available. They can be helped, through counseling and psychological evaluations, to find themselves, and then to help themselves. This conclusion is not meant to degrade the effectiveness of the formal court and the institutions. But, for the good of all, every effort should be made to proceed informally.
APPENDIX I

The following appendix is the questionnaire submitted to the juvenile probation officers of the State of Montana in the year 1971. Part of the data collected as a result of distributing this questionnaire was used in Chapter III of this paper.
I. ARREST STAGE

1. Have you ever had to make an arrest of a juvenile?
   Yes 24  No 8

2. If yes, for what type of offense did you make the arrest? (Check as many boxes as required to answer)
   13 Child in need of supervision (Offenses for which an adult cannot be charged, such as runaways, ungovernable, curfew, etc.)
   17 Misdemeanor
   14 Felony
   12 Traffic
   8 Fish and Game

3. Have you assisted local law enforcement in making an arrest of a juvenile?
   Always 9  Frequently 7  Rarely 11  Never 6

4. Do you ever make arrests without the assistance of a local law enforcement officer?
   Always 4  Frequently 3  Rarely 15  Never 8

5. How many arrests did you make this year?
   Fill in the blank 104

6. How many arrests did you make in the year 1969-1970?
   Fill in the blank 228

7. Do you feel that a juvenile probation officer should be making arrests? Check as many as needed.
   Always 3  Frequently 3  Rarely 16  Never 10

II. DETENTION STAGE

8. Does the arresting officer detain juveniles without the permission of the court?
   Always 1  Frequently 4  Rarely 14  Never 12
9. Does the arresting officer fill out a written report stating the reasons for holding the juvenile?

Always 21  Frequently 5  Rarely 3  Never 2

10. Is the arresting officer required to fill out such a report in your area?

Always 28  Frequently 0  Rarely 3  Never 0

11. How soon are the parents or guardian notified when a juvenile is placed in detention?

16 one hour after detention
3 two-five hours after detention
1 five-ten hours after detention
13 other-specify ____________________________

12. Who normally notifies the parent or guardian when a juvenile is placed in detention?

23 arresting officer
1 intake officer (or jailer)
0 other-specify ____________________________

13. What are the most common reasons given to you for not being able to notify a parent or guardian after a child has been placed in detention? Check as many as needed.

10 no telephone
3 parents or guardian not at home
20 not able to locate parents
7 parents to drunk to come to station
2 none of the above
6 other-specify ____________________________
14. Is the juvenile permitted a phone call to his parents or guardian when arrested and detained?

Always 25  Frequently 3  Rarely 4  Never 0

15. Does the arresting officer notify the parents instead of permitting the juvenile to call?

Always 12  Frequently 15  Rarely 2  Never 2

16. Rate the importance of those factors listed below in deciding why a juvenile should be placed in detention. (1 = most important; 5 = least important)

2.2  attitude of offender
1.4  seriousness of charge
2.9  prior record
2.5  Other-specify

17. Does the arresting officer notify you after placing a juvenile in detention?

Always 29  Frequently 3  Rarely 0  Never 0

18. Do you feel it is the responsibility of the arresting officer or the probation officer to notify the parents immediately after the juvenile is placed in detention?

24  arresting officer
9  probation officer
2  other-specify

19. Who makes the releases on a juvenile placed in detention?

1  jailer  10  district juvenile judge
0  police  7  sheriff
1  county attorney  4  juvenile officer
19  juvenile probation officer

20. Has a law enforcement officer ever refused to release a juvenile in detention upon your order?

Always 0  Frequently 0  Rarely 0  Never 32
21. If the answer to the above question is always, what was the reason? Check as many as needed.

___ involved in serious felony
___ poor attitude of offender
___ destruction of jail property
___ other- specify __________________________

III. PRELIMINARY INQUIRY STAGE

22. What per cent of your time is spent in preliminary inquiry work? (Court Referee)

10 15% or less
11 15%-30%
 7 30%-60%
 4 60% or more

23. Many informal adjustments consist of the following: warnings, left up to parents, essays, grounding, detention, probation, foster home, special classes, work party, big brothers, use of YMCA, restitution, out of state placement, referrals to other agencies youth counselors, volunteers.

Can you add any other informal adjustment used in your area?

Specify: Group therapy; take driver's license

24. What is the process or document used in your area to notify the juvenile and the court that an offense has been committed?

14 Notice to appear
 3 Summons
10 Citation
 1 No formal document at all
 8 Other-specify __________________________
25. Approximately how soon is the juvenile required to appear before the court (probation officer) after he is charged with a delinquent offense?

- 4 immediately
- 25 one to seven days
- 1 seven to fourteen days
- 2 fourteen days or more

26. Is at least one parent required to accompany the juvenile when he appears at the preliminary inquiry?

- Always 29
- Frequently 3
- Rarely 0
- Never 0

27. Is an attorney involved at the preliminary inquiry stage?

- Always 5
- Frequently 9
- Rarely 15
- Never 0

28. Does the juvenile probation officer normally conduct a preliminary inquiry in your judicial district?

- Always 16
- Frequently 10
- Rarely 5
- Never 1

29. If the answer to the above question is never, who conducts the preliminary inquiry?

- 2 County Attorney
- 2 District Juvenile Judge
- 0 Other-specify ________________

30. Have you dismissed any cases for improper arrest or improper procedural technique?

- Always 0
- Frequently 1
- Rarely 19
- Never 11

31. Approximately how many times have you dismissed a case?

State number for 1970 __74__

32. If the juvenile denies the allegations against him do you (as juvenile probation officer) make the judgment of his guilt or innocence at the preliminary inquiry stage?

- Always 0
- Frequently 8
- Rarely 4
- Never 18
33. If the answer to the above question is never, who is the case referred to?
   
   1__ County Attorney
   17__ District Juvenile Judge
   1__ Dismissed
   3__ Other-specify _______________________

34. Do you only handle cases in which the juvenile admits his guilt in the offense?

   Always 12__ Frequently 6__ Rarely 5__ Never 5

35. Do you use the county attorney as a legal advisor at the preliminary inquiry?

   Always 11__ Frequently 16__ Rarely 12__ Never 7

36. Do you use the District Juvenile Judge as a legal advisor at the preliminary inquiry?

   Always 4__ Frequently 9__ Rarely 12__ Never 7

37. Do you handle any serious vandalisms, burglaries, larcenies, rapes, or drug violations at the preliminary inquiry?

   Always 12__ Frequently 8__ Rarely 7__ Never 5

38. Of the above mentioned offenses what serious violations don't you handle? Check as many as needed.

   5__ vandalisms  7__ larcenies  8__ drugs
   8__ burglaries  15__ rapes

39. Rate the importance of those factors listed below when you make a decision what to do with an offender. (1=most important, 4=least important)

   1.86 offense  3.03 family
   2.42 prior record  2.35 attitude
IV. PROBATION STAGE

40. Approximately how often is probation used in your judicial district?

- 2 15% or less of those cases handled
- 5 15%-30% of those cases handled
- 11 30%-60% of those cases handled
- 2 60%-90% of those cases handled
- 11 90%-100% of those cases handled

41. Do you normally contact a youth on probation:

- 2 once every other month
- 9 once a month
- 22 once every week

42. Do you use short term probation of 30 days or less?

Always 0 Frequently 18 Rarely 10 Never 3

43. Do you use long term probation at the preliminary inquiry state?

Always 3 Frequently 12 Rarely 11 Never 6

44. Do you use indefinite periods of probation?

Always 2 Frequently 11 Rarely 10 Never 9

45. Do you furnish the probationer with a written copy of the rules of probation?

Always 23 Frequently 5 Rarely 3 Never 1

46. How strict are you in enforcing the rules of probation?

Very strict 7 Strict 11 Moderate 13 Lenient 1

47. What does a violation of the rules of probation mean?

20 referral to the district juvenile judge; 20 additional probation; 10 detention; 11 other restriction; 2 nothing at all.
48. Do you record probation violations?
   Always 21  Frequently 6  Rarely 4  Never 0

49. Do you record probation contacts?
   Always 15  Frequently 11  Rarely 3  Never 2

50. Do you locate jobs for your probationers?
   Always 1  Frequently 18  Rarely 10  Never 2

51. Do you involve your probationer in school recreation?
   Always 3  Frequently 15  Rarely 12  Never 0

52. Do you involve your probationer in community recreation?
   Always 3  Frequently 12  Rarely 14  Never 2

53. Have you ever used volunteers for probationers?
   Always 0  Frequently 6  Rarely 15  Never 10

54. What is your case load of probationers?
   State the number 25 X

55. Have you ever used a counselor program where you have had a (1 to 1) or (1 to 2) ratio with a client?
   Always 7  Frequently 12  Rarely 6  Never 6

56. Do you use the informal court proceedings in your area? (The juvenile and parents appear before the District Juvenile Judge without formal petition or citation)
   Yes 21  No 9

57. How many cases handled in your district appear before a District Juvenile Judge on an informal basis?
   State the number 500

58. Approximately how many cases per year are handled in your judicial district on an informal basis?
   State the number 3,555
59. Is an attorney involved in the informal court hearing?
   Always 4  Frequently 5  Rarely 17  Never 3

60. Do you feel the use of an informal court hearing is useful for the juvenile?
   Always 9  Frequently 16  Rarely 3  Never 2

61. Who presents the informal case before the District Juvenile Judge?
   12  County Attorney
   20  Juvenile Probation Officer
   3  Parents
   1  Other-specify

62. Is the informal hearing before the District Juvenile Judge handled....
   22  in his chambers
   10  in the court room
   1  other-specify

63. What is the normal disposition used by the Judge at the informal proceeding? Check as many as needed.
   19  warning and continued
   25  restitution made if needed
   4  suspended commitment
   24  probation
   6  commitment
   2  other-specify

64. Who supervises the juvenile after the informal hearing?
   3  parents
   27  parents and juvenile officer
   0  No one
   3  other-specify
65. What would be the most likely result if the juvenile violates the terms set down at the informal stage?

- 6 warning
- 5 additional probation
- 8 return before the district Juvenile Judge w/o petition
- 16 file formal petition declaring the juvenile delinquent
- 0 other-specify ________________________________

VI. FORMAL COURT STAGE - Those cases normally handled by a Juvenile Judge with a petition.

66. Who normally makes the decision to initiate proceedings against a juvenile?

- 21 juvenile probation officer
- 16 county attorney
- 7 District Juvenile Judge
- 0 Other - specify

67. Who normally prepares the petition against the juvenile in your area?

- 9 juvenile probation officer
- 24 county attorney
- 0 District Juvenile Judge
- 0 Other - specify

68. Who normally serves the citation to the juvenile and parents for the formal court hearing?

- 21 sheriff or police
- 14 juvenile probation officer
- 0 Other - specify

69. Is the juvenile notified of his right to counsel at the formal court proceedings?

Always 32 Frequently 0 Rarely 0 Never 0

70. Is a defense attorney present at the formal juvenile delinquency proceedings?

Always 9 Frequently 11 Rarely 12 Never 0
71. Do you feel it is necessary that the juvenile should have an attorney at the formal proceedings?
Always 14 Frequently 10 Rarely 7 Never 0

72. Do you feel an attorney should be involved in any juvenile proceeding -- if so, at what stage?
___ 1 Never ___ 5 Preliminary Inquiry
___ 1 Informal Court ___ 26 Formal Court

73. Does the District Juvenile Judge issue the Miranda warning to the juvenile at the time of the formal court hearing?
Always 26 Frequently 1 Rarely 1 Never 1

74. Where is the formal court hearing normally conducted?
___ 8 private chambers
___ 25 courtroom
___ 0 other- specify____________________________

75. Is the formal proceeding conducted in an informal manner?
Always 7 Frequently 13 Rarely 3 Never 9

76. Is the formal proceeding similar to a criminal hearing with rules of evidence, etc.?
Always 15 Frequently 9 Rarely 6 Never 1

77. Have you had a jury trial for a juvenile delinquent in your judicial district in the last ten years?
___ 3 Yes ___ 28 No

78. On those cases going into juvenile court on a formal petition, is probation used as a disposition?
Always 2 Frequently 27 Rarely 1 Never 0

79. On those formal cases petitioned into juvenile court, is a referral for mental evaluation used?
Always 1 Frequently 18 Rarely 7 Never 4
80. Is a suspended commitment used in the formal court process?
   Always ___ Frequently ___ Rarely ___ Never ___

81. Is a private placement used in the formal court process such as foster care, private school, etc.?
   Always ____ Frequently ___ Rarely ___ Never ___

82. Is a commitment to department of institutions or any state institution used in the formal court process?
   Always ___ Frequently ___ Rarely ___ Never ___

83. Are any juvenile cases referred to adult court for criminal prosecution in your area?
   Always ___ Frequently ___ Rarely ___ Never ___

84. Approximately how many cases per year are handled in your judicial district on a formal basis with petition?
   State the number ___

85. What is the average number of commitments per year in your judicial district?
   State the number ___

86. Have your commitments been higher or lower for 1969-1970?
   ___ Higher ___ Lower ___ The same

87. Have your commitments been higher or lower for 1970-1971?
   ___ Higher ___ Lower ___ The same

VII. GENERAL INFORMATION STAGE

88. Do you use tutors in your area?
   Always ___ Frequently ___ Rarely ___ Never ___

89. Do you handle suicide attempts?
   Always ___ Frequently ___ Rarely ___ Never ___
90. How many suicide attempts have you handled? (Please fill in the number - leave blank if you did not handle any)

Formally __4__ Informally __36__

91. Is foster care used in your area?

Always __0__ Frequently __20__ Rarely __11__ Never __0__

92. Approximately how many juvenile offenders are placed in foster care? (Please use one figure if more than one officer fills in questionnaire in any one judicial district)

State the number __155__

93. What is the payment per month for foster care?

State the amount __$80.00__

94. Do you feel foster care is a good alternative to commitment?

Good __18__ Average __7__ Fair __4__ Poor __1__

95. What is the average number of public meetings per month you attend?

__17__ 5 or less __10__ 5 - 10 __3__ 10 - 15

__0__ 15 or more

96. Approximately what percent of your time is spent traveling?

__13__ 15% or less __16__ 15 - 30% __3__ 30 - 60%

__0__ 60% or more

97. What percent of your time is spent in administration?

__10__ 10% or less __11__ 10 - 20% __4__ 20 - 40%

__7__ 40% or more

98. How many days per year are spent in:

Institutes __41__ Seminars __141__ Schools __156__

Other __11__
99. Do you have an in-service program in your area?
   ___ 14 Yes  ___ 19 No

100. Have you participated in any training program within the last year?
   ___ 22 Yes  ___ 10 No

101. Do you attend Montana Law Enforcement Academy for training?
   ___ 18 Yes  ___ 14 No

102. Do you have other duties besides a juvenile probation officer?
   ___ 8 Sheriff or deputy sheriff  ___ 2 teacher
   ___ 7 Businessman  ___ 0 Judge  ___ 2 Other-specify:
   Painter, student

103. What is the average amount of time spent per week in writing reports, answering letters, etc.?  
   ___ 8 2 hours or less  ___ 11 2 - 6 hours  
   ___ 7 6 - 12 hours  ___ 6 12 hours or more

104. Does the attitude of the juvenile count when working with the offender?
   Always  ___ 21 Frequently  ___ 9 Rarely  ___ 0 Never  ___ 0

105. Do you have group foster homes available in your area?
   ___ 12 Yes  ___ 18 No

106. Do you intend on having a group home in your area within the next year?
   ___ 11 Yes  ___ 15 No

107. Do you use work programs in your area?
   Always  ___ 1 Frequently  ___ 11 Rarely  ___ 11 Never  ___ 8
108. What type of offenses do you use work programs for? Check as many as needed.

- [ ] illegal possession
- [ ] vandalism/mal. dest.
- [ ] felonies
- [ ] traffic
- [ ] misdemeanor
- [ ] fish & game
- [ ] other-specify _______

109. How do you normally get restitution when a vandalism or malicious destruction of property case occurs?

- [ ] juvenile judge orders it
- [ ] demand it from juvenile and parents
- [ ] request it from juvenile and parents
- [ ] notify injured party to file
- [ ] civil suit
- [ ] don't handle restitutions
- [ ] other-specify _______

110. Do you use other alternatives such as boarding schools or private schools instead of a referral to district juvenile courts?

Always [ ] Frequently [ ] Rarely [ ] Never [ ]

111. Do you refer any cases to Yellowstone Boys' Ranch?

Always [ ] Frequently [ ] Rarely [ ] Never [ ]

112. Approximately how many cases are referred to Yellowstone Boys' Ranch per year?

State the number ______

113. If you do not use Yellowstone Boys' Ranch, why?

- [ ] too much money
- [ ] not satisfied with the program
- [ ] never heard of it
- [ ] other-specify _______
114. Do you have an alcohol treatment program in your area?
Always \( \text{10} \) Frequently \( \text{1} \) Rarely \( \text{8} \) Never \( \text{11} \)

115. If the answer to the above question is always, do you use it?
Always \( \text{4} \) Frequently \( \text{3} \) Rarely \( \text{4} \) Never \( \text{4} \)

116. Do you have other drug treatment programs in your area?
\( \text{15} \) Yes \( \text{17} \) No

117. Do you use them?
Always \( \text{5} \) Frequently \( \text{6} \) Rarely \( \text{4} \) Never \( \text{4} \)

118. If the answer to the above question is never, why don't you use them?
Specify ______ Refer to Mental Health________________________

119. Do you have a Big Brother or Big Sister program in your area?
\( \text{6} \) Yes \( \text{25} \) No

120. If the answer to the above question is yes, do you use the Big Brother/Big Sister program?
Always \( \text{2} \) Frequently \( \text{3} \) Rarely \( \text{2} \) Never \( \text{0} \)

121. Approximately how many referrals have you made to the Big Brother/Big Sister program?
State the number \( \text{41} \)

122. Do you have an Office of Economic Opportunity Youth Job Program for low income families in your area?
\( \text{20} \) Yes \( \text{11} \) No

123. If yes, do you make any referrals to such a program?
Always \( \text{4} \) Frequently \( \text{15} \) Rarely \( \text{2} \) Never \( \text{3} \)

124. Do you make referrals to mental health clinics, psychologists, etc. for examination?
Always \( \text{3} \) Frequently \( \text{22} \) Rarely \( \text{3} \) Never \( \text{4} \)
125. Do you use the school counselor in your area as a resource person to work with juvenile offenders?

Always ____  Frequently ____  Rarely ____  Never ____

126. Do you use anyone in the ministerial association as a resource?

Always ____  Frequently ____  Rarely ____  Never ____

127. Do you use any individual business groups or social clubs in your area as a resource?

Always ____  Frequently ____  Rarely ____  Never ____

128. Have you developed any programs in your area that you feel are beneficial to your client and the community?

Yes ____  No ____

129. If the answer to the above question is yes, could you name the programs?

Mini-foster Homes, Group Therapy

130. Has anyone else developed good workable programs?

Yes ____  No ____

131. If the answer to the above question is yes, could you name the people and the programs?

Drop-in Center

132. What type of investigations do you make for the court? Check as many as needed.

juvenile presentence investigations

adult presentence investigations

social investigations in divorce cases

social investigations in general

133. Approximately how many truancy cases do you handle?

State the number ___ 343 ___
134. Is there a truant officer in your area other than yourself?

  _16_ Yes  _15_ No

135. Do you feel that the school should hire a truant officer to handle truancy?

  _20_ Yes  _10_ No

136. Is your primary job that of a truant officer?

  _1_ Yes  _31_ No

137. Have you ever started proceedings with the county attorney RE: R. C. M., 1947, Section 10-617 providing for penalty for improper and negligent training of children?

  _17_ Yes  _14_ No

138. If yes, how many times have you used this section of the code?

State the number _56_

139. Do you refer many cases of dependent neglect to the Welfare Department?

Always _10_ Frequently _16_ Rarely _3_ Never _2_

140. Do you get cooperation from the Welfare Department on dependent-neglect cases?

Always _18_ Frequently _9_ Rarely _2_ Never _1_
APPENDIX II

The enclosed appendix is a sample of the juvenile statistical analysis card used on every delinquent referral to the probation officer and juvenile court. Discussion regarding this form can be found in Chapter III.
## JUVENILE STATISTICAL ANALYSIS

### JUVENILE DELINQUENCY PREVENTION AND CONTROL PLANNING

1336 HELENA AVENUE, HELENA, MONTANA 59601

**PART A**—(not for statistical analysis)

A. **NAME:**

B. **ADDRESS:**

**PART B**—(Data for analysis)

C. **JUDICIAL DIST. Number:**

D. **COUNTY:** (Code)

E. **DATE OF BIRTH:**

F. **AGE AT TIME OF REFERRAL:**

G. **SEX:** 1. Male 2. Female


I. **DATE OF REFERRAL:**

J. **REFERRED BY:**

  1. Law Enforcement Agency
  2. School
  3. Social Agency
  4. County Attorney
  5. Parents
  6. Other Court
  7. Other (Specify)

K. **REASON REFERRED:**

  1. Offense (Code)
  2. (Number of additional charges and/or offenses presently involved with the one listed above) (Not code No.)

L. **PRIOR DELINQUENCY:** (excluding traffic)

  1. Yes 2. No
  3. Total number of prior delinquent offenses:

M. **CARE PENDING DISPOSITIONS:**

  1. No detention or shelter care (Over night or longer)
  2. Jail or Police Department Detention
  3. Detention Home
  4. Foster Home
  5. Other (Specify)

N. **NUMBER OF DAYS DETAINED:**

O. **MANNER HANDLED:**

  1. Informal w/o petition
  2. Formal w/petition

P. **DISPOSITION:** (Code)

Q. **DATE OF DISPOSITION:**

R. **DIAGNOSTIC SERVICES:**

  a. Mental
  b. Medical
  c. So

S. **S.**

T. **EMPLOYMENT AND SCHOOL STATUS:**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Not employed</th>
<th>Out of School</th>
<th>In School</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Full time</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Part time</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Inapplicable (pre-school)</td>
<td>4</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

U. **SCHOOL ATTAINMENT & ADJUSTMENT:**

a. Grade placement in relation to age:

  1. Below Normal
  2. Normal
  3. Accelerated

b. Serious or persistent school misbehavior:

  1. Yes
  2. No

V. **MARITAL STATUS OF NATURAL PARENTS:**

  1. Parents married and living together
  2. Both dead
  3. Father dead
  4. Mother dead
  5. Divorced or legally separated
  6. Father deserted mother
  7. Mother deserted father
  8. Other (Specify)

W. **LIVING ARRANGEMENT OF CHILD:**

  1. In own home
  2. With both parents
  3. With mother and stepfather
  4. With mother only
  5. With father only
  6. In home of relative
  7. In foster family home
  8. In institution
  9. In independent living arrangements
  10. Other (Specify)

X. **FAMILY INCOME (ANNUAL):**

  1. Receiving public assistance at time of referral
  2. Under $3,000
  3. $3,000 to $4,999
  4. $5,000 to $9,999
  5. $10,000 and over
  6. Unknown

Y. **RELIGIOUS DENOMINATION:**

  1. Very active
  2. Moderately active
  3. Non-participating

Z. **LENGTH OF RESIDENCE (of child) in COUNTY:**

  1. Not currently resident of County
  2. Under one year
  3. Under five years
  4. Five years or more

**LOCATION OF RESIDENCE:**

  1. Rural
  2. Urban—Within city limits

**FOR COMMENTS AND ADDITIONAL INFORMATION USE BACK SIDE OF SECOND SHEET.**
**Part A**—(not for statistical analysis)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>A. NAME:</th>
<th>(Last) (First) (Middle)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

**Part B**—(Data for analysis)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>C. JUDICIAL DIST. Number:</th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>D. COUNTY: (Code)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>E. DATE OF BIRTH:</td>
<td>(mo.) (day) (year)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>F. AGE AT TIME OF REFERRAL:</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>G. SEX:</td>
<td>1. Male 2. Female</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I. DATE OF REFERRAL:</td>
<td>(mo.) (day) (year)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>J. REFERRED BY:</th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>K. REASON REFERRED:</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>L. PRIOR DELINQUENCY: (excluding traffic)</th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>M. CARE PENDING DISPOSITIONS:</th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>N. NUMBER OF DAYS DETAINED:</th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>O. MANNER HANDLED:</th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>P. DISPOSITION:</th>
<th>(Code)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Q. DATE OF DISPOSITION:</th>
<th>(mo.) (day) (year)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>R. DIAGNOSTIC SERVICES:</th>
<th>Need for Diagnostic Services</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>a Me</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>b Me</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>c Soc</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**T. EMPLOYMENT AND SCHOOL STATUS:**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>Not employed</th>
<th>Out of School</th>
<th>In School</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Employed</td>
<td>Full time</td>
<td>Part time</td>
<td>Inapplicable (pre-school)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**T-1. BROTHERS AND SISTERS LIVING AT HOME**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>No. Older</th>
<th>No. Younger</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

**U. SCHOOL ATTAINMENT & ADJUSTMENT:**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>a</th>
<th>Grade placement in relation to age:</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>Below Normal 2. Normal 3. Accelerated</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>b</td>
<td>Serious or persistent school misbehavior:</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>Yes 2. No</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**V. MARITAL STATUS OF NATURAL PARENTS:**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>1</th>
<th>Parents married and living together</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>Both dead 3. Father dead 4. Mother dead</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>Divorced or legally separated 6. Father deserted mother</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>Mother deserted father 8. Other (specify)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**W. LIVING ARRANGEMENT OF CHILD:**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>In own home:</th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>1</th>
<th>With both parents 2. With mother and stepfather 3. With father and stepmother 4. With mother only 5. With father only</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>In home of relative 7. In foster family home 8. In institution 9. In independent living arrangements</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>Other (specify)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**X. FAMILY INCOME (ANNUAL):**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>1</th>
<th>Receiving public assistance at time of referral 2. Under $3,000 3. $3,000 to $4,999 4. $5,000 to $9,999 5. $10,000 and over 6. Unknown</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

**V. RELIGIOUS DENOMINATION:**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>1</th>
<th>Very active 2. Moderately active 3. Non-participating</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

**Z. LENGTH OF RESIDENCE (of child) IN COUNTY:**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>1</th>
<th>Not currently resident of County 2. Under one year 3. Under five years 4. Five years or more</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

**LOCATION OF RESIDENCE**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>1</th>
<th>Rural 2. Urban—within city limits</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

FOR COMMENTS AND ADDITIONAL INFORMATION USE BACK SIDE OF SECOND SHEET.
CODE FOR COUNTY

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>County Code</th>
<th>County Name</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>01</td>
<td>Beaverhead</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>02</td>
<td>Big Horn</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>03</td>
<td>Blaine</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>04</td>
<td>Broadwater</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>05</td>
<td>Carbon</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>06</td>
<td>Carter</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>07</td>
<td>Cascade</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>08</td>
<td>Chouteau</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>09</td>
<td>Custer</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>Daniels</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>Dawson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>Deer Lodge</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>Fallon</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>Fergus</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>Flathead</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>Gallatin</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>Garfield</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>Glacier</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>Golden Valley</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>Granite</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td>Hill</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22</td>
<td>Jefferson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23</td>
<td>Judith Basin</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24</td>
<td>Lake</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25</td>
<td>Lewis &amp; Clark</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26</td>
<td>Liberty</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27</td>
<td>Lincoln</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28</td>
<td>Madison</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29</td>
<td>McConne</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30</td>
<td>Meagher</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>31</td>
<td>Mineral</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>32</td>
<td>Missoula</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>33</td>
<td>Musselshell</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>34</td>
<td>Park</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>35</td>
<td>Petroleum</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>36</td>
<td>Phillips</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>37</td>
<td>Pondera</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>38</td>
<td>Powder River</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>39</td>
<td>Powell</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>Prairie</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>41</td>
<td>Ravalli</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>42</td>
<td>Richland</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>43</td>
<td>Roosevelt</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>44</td>
<td>Rosebud</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>45</td>
<td>Sanders</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>46</td>
<td>Sheridan</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>47</td>
<td>Silver Bow</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>48</td>
<td>Stillwater</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>49</td>
<td>Sweet Grass</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>50</td>
<td>Teton</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>51</td>
<td>Toole</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>52</td>
<td>Treasure</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>53</td>
<td>Valley</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>54</td>
<td>Wheatland</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>55</td>
<td>Wibaux</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>56</td>
<td>Yellowstone</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>57</td>
<td>Blackfeet Res.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>58</td>
<td>Crow Res.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>59</td>
<td>Flathead Res.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>60</td>
<td>Fort Belknap Res.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>61</td>
<td>Fort Peck Res.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>62</td>
<td>Northern Cheyenne Res</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>63</td>
<td>Rocky Boy's Res.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

CODE FOR RELIGIONS

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Religion Code</th>
<th>Religion Name</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>00</td>
<td>Unknown</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>01</td>
<td>None, Atheist or Agnostic</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>02</td>
<td>Uncommitted, religious beliefs but no particular faith</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>03</td>
<td>Assembly of God</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>04</td>
<td>Baptist</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>05</td>
<td>Catholic</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>06</td>
<td>Christian</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>07</td>
<td>Church of Christ-Scientist (Christian Science)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>08</td>
<td>Church of God</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>09</td>
<td>Congregational</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>Episcopal</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>Evangelical</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>Friend (Quaker)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>Hebrew (Jewish)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>Hutterite</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>Jehovah Witness</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>Church of Jesus</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Christ of Latter</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Day Saints (LDS, Mormon)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>Lutheran</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>Mennonite</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>Methodist</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>Mission Covenant</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td>Nazarene</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22</td>
<td>Pentecostal</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23</td>
<td>Presbyterian</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24</td>
<td>Protestant, unspecified</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25</td>
<td>Salvation Army</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26</td>
<td>Seventh Day</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27</td>
<td>United Brethren</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28</td>
<td>Other (Specify)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

CODE FOR DISPOSITION

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Disposition Code</th>
<th>Disposition Description</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>00</td>
<td>Waived to criminal court</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>01</td>
<td>Complaint unsubstantiated -- dismissed.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

COMPLAINT SUBSTANTIATED

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Disposition Code</th>
<th>Disposition Description</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>Warned, adjusted and counselled</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>Held open, continued or pending</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>Informal probation</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>Referred to other agency or return runaway</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>Temporary custody (including group or foster home placement)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>Other -- Specify</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

TRANSFER OF LEGAL CUSTODY

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Disposition Code</th>
<th>Disposition Description</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td>Public institution for delinquency or other public institution</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22</td>
<td>Public agency (including court and formal probation)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23</td>
<td>Private agency or individual</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24</td>
<td>Deferred or suspended commitment</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25</td>
<td>Other -- Specify</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

REMARKS:
BIBLIOGRAPHY


Legislative Assembly. Laws, Resolutions and Memorials of the State of Montana. 3rd Session, Butte: Intermountain Publisher, 1873.


Montana, Constitution. Article II, Section 15, 21.


Revised Codes of Montana 1947.


